

Last Updated : 08-Oct-2024

Zimmerman Family History, Genealogy - Mostly Western North Carolina

It was my intent to provide a free resource of my research into the Zimmerman genealogy. While not a complete genealogy, there is intentional focus on the paternal side (all the male Zimmerman's) since otherwise the tree size become unreasonably large and complex. There is substantial information added for certain female descendants when their family complexity warranted it for clarity. All completed females have their marriage partner shown, but their children listed in the *Person* notes. This also helps keep the tree to a manageable size, while at least documenting their children. I typically do not enter anyone that falls into the birth years of about 1900-1950, but may list them as children of their parents. This is simply my preference as to where to stop.

This is the last update for this document. I am unable to complete the research as planned. Essentially, I completed the full line of descendants of Thomas Daniel Zimmerman (1802-1851) and his wife, Anna S Foltz (1805-1886). I then began on Thomas's siblings, the children of Daniel Thomas Zimmerman (1774-1855) and his wife, Elizabeth Knauss (1777-1814). But, I was only able to complete about 20% of the descendants of Thomas' brother, George Zimmerman (1809-1875) [m. Elizabeth Link (1815-1865)]. His sister, Anna S Zimmerman (1805-1886), is complete, since she being female and we list only her children in her notes. His other sibling, David Zimmerman (1811-1898) is entered as a placeholder only and is not complete.

I strive to ensure all information is as accurate as possible. For example, all completed ancestors have been verified by me from actual records or documented oral history of a family member. Incomplete ancestors may have general dates and locations entered from reliable sources in order to place them in the queue to research. This is the only time a person may be a copy/paste. I often request that on-line information be corrected (i.e. on FamilySearch® or FindaGrave®). But, you may notice some differences based upon whether on-line corrections were accepted.

This document is basically two reports generated from Family Tree Maker ® (FTM). There is additional information in the *Person* notes and *Research* notes. Unfortunately, FTM does not provide a report that will crawl sideways and include siblings of a marriage partner, e.g. if my grandmother, a Zimmerman, married a Davis and I show the Davis siblings in the tree for clarity, the report will skip over them. I will work on finding some software that may do so.

Additional notes about the document are as follows. The PDF is intentionally not protected, nor copywritten, and you may copy any information herein with the exception of stated copywritten quoted paragraphs. Please give credit where due.

The *Person* notes are intended to be a quick summary of known data, such as nicknames, children, etc. The *Research* notes provide all sorts of interesting information, some which may not be certain, may provide some insight into the family, or clarify similar named ancestors, etc.

The information has been synchronized to our family tree on Ancestry® named *Zimmerman Family Tree*. However, note that you cannot view *Person* or *Research* notes on Ancestry® unless invited as an *Editor*. This is an unfortunate feature of Ancestry®.

Respectfully,

William T. (Tom) Oliver, Jr.
Raleigh, North Carolina

Descendants of Johann Christian Zimmerman (1726-1793)

Generation 1

1. **JOHANN CHRISTIAN¹ ZIMMERMAN** was born on 04 Nov 1726 in Dillenberg, Lahn-Dill-Kreis, Hessen, Germany. He died on 14 Mar 1793 in Rowan, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Friedsburg Moravian God's Acre, Winston-Salem, Davidson, NC). He married **ANN CATHARINA MEYER**. She was born on 01 Oct 1739 in Germantown, Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, USA. She died on 13 May 1808 in Bethania, Forsyth, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Bethania Moravian God's Acre, Bethania, Forsyth, NC).

Notes for Johann Christian Zimmerman:

Notes from Barry Whitfield c2021: This information was taken from Frances Moran's thorough research, which I found at her website, <http://www.fmoran.com>.

According to his Moravian memoir, was Johann Christian Zimmerman born 04 November 1726 at Hof, a small village south of Siegen in the province of Nassau-Dillenburg, to unknown parents. Christian was brought up in the Reformed religion and received Holy Communion after reaching the required age and worked in the local iron ore mines near Hof. He left his home on 07 May 1751 due to war and religious turmoil with France, traveled to Rotterdam, Holland and boarded the ship NEPTUNE which stopped at Cowes, England and arrived at Philadelphia on 23 September, four and a half months later. He could write his name as his signature in Strassburger list 171C matches his signature on his Will 42 years later. The next seven years are not documented, but he probably was an indentured servant to pay for the ship's passage (his Will stated " And I do hereby firmly declare that not one of my surviving children shall after my decease be bound out as a servant by my Executors or by any other person"). Christian married Catharina Meyer, widow of Johannes Jans (or Jansen) on 04 May 1758 in PA and they moved to NC the same year and settled just south of the Wachovia line on Fry's Creek near Adam Spach, southeast of the Friedberg Meeting House shown on a 1766 Moravian map. He later was granted 570 acres (grants no. 1218 and 1501). He and Catharina joined the Friedberg Society in 1782 and received into the Friedberg congregation in 1783. They were the parents of thirteen children, all born at Friedberg. All children, except one year old Anna, survived him when he died on 14 March 1793 after a violent asthma attack, and was buried at Friedberg God's Acre.

Johann Christian Zimmerman was born Nov 4, 1726 in Hof, Nassau-Dillenburg, Germany, and died Mar 14, 1793 in Friedberg NC. He immigrated on the Neptune in September 1751, and in 1758 married the widow Anna Catharina Meyer Jensen (1739-1808), daughter of Matthias Meyer & Anna Barbara Binckele (who later married Johann Valentin Frey). Christian and Catharina moved from PA to NC in 1758. There they bought 570 acres near the Friedberg Meeting House on the south side of Frey's Creek adjacent to settler Adam Spach's property. Moravian records indicate that Christian and Catharina were threatened by Indians shortly after their arrival and were invited by Br. August Gottlieb Spangenberg to take shelter in the fort at Bethabara in 1760 for several months.

Further information found:

Immigration: 23 SEP 1751 PENNSYLVANIA

Event: 500 acre tract near Friedburg Meeting House, south side of Frey's Creek, 1786.

Note: After leaving his native county during the Seven Years War with France, passenger list for the Neptune for Captain James Wier. Christian and Catharina moved to North Carolina in 1758 where he later was issued land grants by the State of North Carolina, nicknamed "Moravian Zimmerman".

Johann Christian Zimmerman and Ann Catharina Meyer had the following children:

1.1. **MARGARETHA BARBARA² ZIMMERMAN** (daughter of Johann Christian Zimmerman and Ann Catharina Meyer) was born on 09 Feb 1759 in Rowan, North Carolina, USA. She died on 09 Oct 1844 in Stokes, North Carolina, USA. She married **JOHANN HEINRICH PETREE**. He was born on 06 Apr 1755 in Moselem Springs, Berks, Pennsylvania, USA. He died on 06 May 1804 in Meadows, Stokes, North Carolina, USA.

Notes for Margaretha Barbara Zimmerman:

From her marriage to Johann Heinrich Petree, they had at least two known children: John Henry (1783-1868) whom died in Stokes, NC; and, Margaretha Elizabeth (1799-1855), whom died in Smyth, Virginia.

1.2. **JOHANNES ZIMMERMAN** (son of Johann Christian Zimmerman and Ann Catharina Meyer) was born on 23 Sep 1760 in Forsyth, North Carolina, USA. He died on 15 Nov 1807 in Stokes, North Carolina, USA. He married **ROSINA HOEHNS**. She was born on 09 Nov 1758 in York,

Generation 1 (cont.)

Pennsylvania, USA. She died on 29 Mar 1825 in Forsyth, North Carolina, USA.

1.3. BENJAMIN DAVID ZIMMERMAN (son of Johann Christian Zimmerman and Ann Catharina Meyer) was born about 1763 in North Carolina, USA. He died about 1836 in North Carolina, USA. He married ELIZABETH REINHARDT. She was born date Unknown. She died date Unknown.

1.4. MATTHIAS SAMUEL ZIMMERMAN (son of Johann Christian Zimmerman and Ann Catharina Meyer) was born about 1765. He died date Unknown. He married ELIZABETH BUTTS. She was born date Unknown. She died date Unknown.

1.5. REGINA ELIZABETH ZIMMERMAN (daughter of Johann Christian Zimmerman and Ann Catharina Meyer) was born on 07 Sep 1767. She died on 23 Jul 1844. She married JACOB MILLER. He was born on 19 Jul 1761 in Berks, Pennsylvania, USA. He died on 24 Jan 1803 in Forsyth, North Carolina, USA.

Notes for Regina Elizabeth Zimmerman:

From her marriage to Jacob Miller, they had one known child, John Benjamin (1794-1852).

1.6. CATHERINA ZIMMERMAN (daughter of Johann Christian Zimmerman and Ann Catharina Meyer) was born on 18 Jan 1771 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA. She died on 08 Oct 1843 in Forsyth, North Carolina, USA. She married JOHN ADAM FISHEL. He was born on 04 Nov 1768 in York, Pennsylvania, USA. He died on 30 Jul 1843 in Forsyth, North Carolina, USA.

Notes for Catherina Zimmerman:

From her marriage to John A Fishel, they had one known child, Melinda (1806-1836), whom died in Missouri.

1.7. JOSEPH ZIMMERMAN (son of Johann Christian Zimmerman and Ann Catharina Meyer) was born about 1772. He died about 1845 in North Carolina, USA. He married CHATY FISCUS.

1.8. DANIEL THOMAS ZIMMERMAN (son of Johann Christian Zimmerman and Ann Catharina Meyer) was born on 08 Jan 1774 in Rowan, North Carolina, USA (Born in what may have been the Friedburg Community). He died on 06 Jun 1855 in Davie, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Friedsburg Moravian God's Acre, Winston-Salem, Davidson, NC). He married ELIZABETH KNAUSS (daughter of Joseph Knauss and Magdalena Catherine Boeckel). She was born on 22 Jan 1777 in Pennsylvania, USA. She died on 10 Jan 1814 in Davie, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Friedsburg Moravian God's Acre, Winston-Salem, Davidson, NC).

1.9. CHRISTINA ZIMMERMAN (daughter of Johann Christian Zimmerman and Ann Catharina Meyer) was born on 10 Mar 1782. She died on 16 Mar 1829. She married JOHN SCHULTZ. He was born on 06 Nov 1772. He died on 02 Dec 1840.

Notes for Christina Zimmerman:

From her marriage to John Schultz, they had at least one known child, John Henry (1806-1895), his details unknown at this time.

1.10. SARAH ZIMMERMAN (daughter of Johann Christian Zimmerman and Ann Catharina Meyer) was born date Unknown. She died date Unknown.

1.11. CHRISTIAN ZIMMERMAN (son of Johann Christian Zimmerman and Ann Catharina Meyer) was born date Unknown. He died date Unknown.

1.12. ANNA SUZANNA ZIMMERMAN (daughter of Johann Christian Zimmerman and Ann Catharina Meyer) was born date Unknown. She died date Unknown.

Generation 2

1.2. **JOHANNES² ZIMMERMAN** (Johann Christian¹) was born on 23 Sep 1760 in Forsyth, North Carolina, USA. He died on 15 Nov 1807 in Stokes, North Carolina, USA. He married **ROSINA HOEHNS**. She was born on 09 Nov 1758 in York, Pennsylvania, USA. She died on 29 Mar 1825 in Forsyth, North Carolina, USA.

Johannes Zimmerman and Rosina Hoehns had the following children:

1.2.1. ELIZABETH³ ZIMMERMAN (daughter of Johannes Zimmerman and Rosina Hoehns) was born on 24 Jul 1792. She died on 08 Aug 1856 in North Carolina, USA. She married JACOB FOLTZ (son of Johannes Peter Foltz and Anna Barbara Wesner). He was born on 09 Apr 1785 in North Carolina, USA. He died on 14 Oct 1845 in North Carolina, USA (Burial at Friedsburg Moravian

Generation 2 (cont.)

God's Acre, Winston-Salem, Davidson, NC).

1.2.2. SARAH ZIMMERMAN (daughter of Johannes Zimmerman and Rosina Hoehns) was born on 13 Sep 1796 in North Carolina, USA. She died on 13 Feb 1848 in North Carolina, USA (Burial at Mount Olivet UMC Cemetery, Lexington, Davidson, NC). She married JABOB SNIDER. He was born on 28 May 1792 in North Carolina, USA. He died on 10 Feb 1847 in North Carolina, USA (Burial at Mount Olivet UMC Cemetery, Lexington, Davidson, NC).

1.2.3. CATHARINA ZIMMERMAN (daughter of Johannes Zimmerman and Rosina Hoehns) was born on 11 Sep 1798 in North Carolina, USA. She died on 03 Jan 1849 in North Carolina, USA.

1.2.4. ROSINA ZIMMERMAN (daughter of Johannes Zimmerman and Rosina Hoehns) was born on 29 Mar 1801. She died on 29 May 1870.

1.2.5. PHILLIP ZIMMERMAN (son of Johannes Zimmerman and Rosina Hoehns).

1.2.6. JOHN ZIMMERMAN (son of Johannes Zimmerman and Rosina Hoehns).

1.2.7. CHRISTIAN ZIMMERMAN (son of Johannes Zimmerman and Rosina Hoehns).

1.7. **JOSEPH² ZIMMERMAN** (Johann Christian ¹) was born about 1772. He died about 1845 in North Carolina, USA. He married **CHATY FISCUS**.

Joseph Zimmerman and Chaty Fiscus had the following child:

1.7.1. CATHERINE³ ZIMMERMAN (daughter of Joseph Zimmerman and Chaty Fiscus) was born on 02 Jun 1816 in Stokes, North Carolina, USA. She died on 22 Jul 1877 in Andrew, Missouri, USA. She married ALLISON TOWNSEND. He was born on 02 Jan 1817 in Washington, Indiana, USA. He died on 30 Aug 1879 in Nodaway, Missouri, USA.

1.8. **DANIEL THOMAS² ZIMMERMAN** (Johann Christian ¹) was born on 08 Jan 1774 in Rowan, North Carolina, USA (Born in what may have been the Friedburg Community). He died on 06 Jun 1855 in Davie, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Friedsburg Moravian God's Acre, Winston-Salem, Davidson, NC). He married **ELIZABETH KNAUSS** (daughter of Joseph Knauss and Magdalena Catherine Boeckel). She was born on 22 Jan 1777 in Pennsylvania, USA. She died on 10 Jan 1814 in Davie, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Friedsburg Moravian God's Acre, Winston-Salem, Davidson, NC).

Daniel Thomas Zimmerman lived in Stokes, North Carolina, USA in 1830 (1830 Census). He lived in Stokes, North Carolina, USA in 1840 (1840 Census). He lived in Forsyth, North Carolina, USA in 1850 (1850 Census, widowed, living with daughter.).

Notes for Elizabeth Knauss:

Elizabeth was the daughter of Joseph Knauss (1750-1826), born Lehigh, Pennsylvania, and Magdalena Catherine Boeckel (1752-1814), born Lehigh, Pennsylvania, whom resided mostly in Davidson, North Carolina.

Daniel Thomas Zimmerman and Elizabeth Knauss had the following children:

1.8.1. THOMAS DANIEL³ ZIMMERMAN (son of Daniel Thomas Zimmerman and Elizabeth Knauss) was born on 21 Sep 1802 in Stokes, North Carolina, USA. He died about 1851 in Davie, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Elbaville United Methodist Church, Advance, Davie, NC). He married Anna Susannah Foltz (daughter of Jacob Foltz and Elizabeth Zimmerman) about 1821 in Rowan, North Carolina, USA. She was born on 06 Nov 1805 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA. She died on 17 Jul 1886 in Davie, North Carolina, USA (Burial undetermined; likely Elbaville UMC Cemetery, Advance, Davie, NC).

1.8.2. ANNA SUZANNA ZIMMERMAN (daughter of Daniel Thomas Zimmerman and Elizabeth Knauss) was born on 06 Nov 1805 in Stokes, North Carolina, USA (Birth date derived from gravestone.). She died on 17 Jul 1886 in Lewisville, Forsyth, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Sharon United Methodist Church Cemetery, Lewisville, Forsyth, NC). She married David Todd (son of Unknown Todd and Unknown Spouse of Todd) in 1832 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA (Marriage date unknown; see bond date.). He was born about 1801 in Unknown. He died about Dec 1873 in Forsyth, North Carolina, USA (Burial undetermined; likely Sharon UMC Cemetery, Lewisville, Forsyth, NC).

Anna Suzanna Zimmerman lived in Stokes, North Carolina, USA in 1830 (Unaccounted for, likely living with sibling.). She lived in Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1840 (1840 Census, married, accounted for only.). She lived in Forsyth, North Carolina, USA in 1850 (1850 Census, married.).

Generation 2 (cont.)

She lived in Pfafftown, Forsyth, North Carolina, USA in 1860 (1860 Census, married.). She lived in Vienna, Forsyth, North Carolina, USA in 1870 (1870 Census, married.). She lived in Lewisville, Forsyth, North Carolina, USA in 1880 (1880 Census, widowed.).

Notes for Anna Suzanna Zimmerman:

From her marriage to David Todd, they had six known children, possibly more:

William George Todd (1832-1864), born NC, who married Mary Brewer (1832-1899) in about 1853, himself having died in the Civil War. He is reported to have served in Co. A, 46th NC Infantry, killed in action 05 May 1864 at the Battle of the Wilderness, near Fredericksburg, VA. His burial in unconfirmed, likely a mass grave in that area.

Elizabeth Todd (1835-1921), born NC, who is not known to have married, her death certificate stating she was single. On her 1870 Census, she is still single living with her parents. There seems to be some confusion as to whether she is referred to as Betsy, or her younger sister used that nickname. The 1880 Census of her mother seems to indicate the younger sister, Eliza, used that nickname. This Elizabeth is buried at Sharon UMC Cemetery, Lewisville, Forsyth, NC.

Anna Todd (abt 1837-U), born NC, who may have married Anderson White (unknown), bonded on 23 Mar 1855 in Forsyth, NC. No other record of their lives has been located. However, there was one record of an Anderson White enlisting in the Civil War from Davidson County, mustering in on 04 Mar 1862 at age 36, Co. I, 42nd Reg. NC Infantry, died 18 May 1862 likely near Seven Pines, VA. Hence, our Anna may have had children and may have remarried following the War, to whom is unknown.

Susan Todd Sowers (1839-1927), born NC, who married Felix Sowers (1837-1896), born Davidson, NC, bonded on 16 Oct 1883 in Davidson, NC. Previous researchers state this was her only marriage, with no children born. She resided last in Reedy Creek, Davidson, NC and is buried at Beulah United Church of Christ, Welcome, Davidson, NC.

David Todd Jr (1841-1935), born NC, who married Sarah Lucinda "Sallie" Croom (1854-1921) bonded 26 Jan 1871 in Forsyth, NC. David served in the Civil War, enlisting about 04 Jul 1862 in Mocksville, Davie, NC, into Capt. William E Boee's Company, the White's Battalion of Partisan Rangers, later becoming Co. H, 63rd Reg. NC Infantry (later the 5th Reg.), and was wounded twice, later spending time at Wayside Hospital (General Hospital No. 9) on 17 Jul 1863 in Richmond, VA, later transferred in August to Chimborazo (Windor) Hospital No. 3, Richmond, VA. His last record was Feb 1865, promoted to Junior 2nd Lieutenant of the same Regiment. By 1870, David has returned home, living with his parents. By 1880, he is married and living on his parents farm, beside his mothers residence, himself likely inherited much of the farm since his only brother, William, died in the War. David and Sarah are both buried at Sharon UMC Cemetery, Lewisville, Forsyth, NC.

Her last known child was Eliza Todd (1845-U), born NC, has never been properly researched. She appears on her parents 1860 Census, age 15. It is also believed she may the Betsy entered on her mothers 1880 Census, age 40. But, she was entered into FamilySearch as having died in August of 1859, which may not be correct. Although the record is tied to a gravestone for an Eliza Todd at Bethel UMC Cemetery, Forsyth, NC, it may simply be another by the same name and approximate age. And, this church would not likely have been the family choice. No other records for Eliza could be located.

David Todd lived in Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1840 (1840 Census). He lived in Forsyth, North Carolina, USA in 1850 (1850 Census). He lived in Pfafftown, Forsyth, North Carolina, USA in 1860 (1860 Census). He lived in Vienna, Forsyth, North Carolina, USA in 1870 (1870 Census).

Marriage Bond: 18 May 1832 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA (Bond date; bondsmen David Todd, Thomas Hage [Hege])

1.8.3. GEORGE ZIMMERMAN (son of Daniel Thomas Zimmerman and Elizabeth Knauss) was born on 05 Jan 1809 in Stokes, North Carolina, USA (Birth date derived from gravestone.). He died on 31 Aug 1875 in North Carolina, USA (Burial at Mount Olivet UMC Cemetery, Lexington, Davidson, NC). He married Elizabeth Link about 1829 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA (Marriage prior to bond established.). She was born on 04 Feb 1815 in Rowan, North Carolina, USA (Birth date derived from gravestone.). She died on 10 Oct 1865 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Mount Olivet UMC Cemetery, Lexington, Davidson, NC).

1.8.4. DAVID ZIMMERMAN (son of Daniel Thomas Zimmerman and Elizabeth Knauss) was born on 04 May 1811 in Stokes, North Carolina, USA. He died on 04 Dec 1898 in Forsyth, North

Generation 2 (cont.)

Carolina, USA (Burial at New Friendship Baptist Church Cemetery, Winston-Salem, Forsyth, NC).

Generation 3

1.2.1. **ELIZABETH³ ZIMMERMAN** (Johannes², Johann Christian¹) was born on 24 Jul 1792. She died on 08 Aug 1856 in North Carolina, USA. She married **JACOB FOLTZ** (son of Johannes Peter Foltz and Anna Barbara Wesner). He was born on 09 Apr 1785 in North Carolina, USA. He died on 14 Oct 1845 in North Carolina, USA (Burial at Friedsburg Moravian God's Acre, Winston-Salem, Davidson, NC).

Jacob Foltz and Elizabeth Zimmerman had the following child:

1.2.1.1. **ANNA SUSANNAH⁴ FOLTZ** (daughter of Jacob Foltz and Elizabeth Zimmerman) was born on 06 Nov 1805 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA. She died on 17 Jul 1886 in Davie, North Carolina, USA (Burial undetermined; likely Elbaville UMC Cemetery, Advance, Davie, NC). She married Thomas Daniel Zimmerman (son of Daniel Thomas Zimmerman and Elizabeth Knauss) about 1821 in Rowan, North Carolina, USA. He was born on 21 Sep 1802 in Stokes, North Carolina, USA. He died about 1851 in Davie, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Elbaville United Methodist Church, Advance, Davie, NC).

1.2.2. **SARAH³ ZIMMERMAN** (Johannes², Johann Christian¹) was born on 13 Sep 1796 in North Carolina, USA. She died on 13 Feb 1848 in North Carolina, USA (Burial at Mount Olivet UMC Cemetery, Lexington, Davidson, NC). She married **JABOB SNIDER**. He was born on 28 May 1792 in North Carolina, USA. He died on 10 Feb 1847 in North Carolina, USA (Burial at Mount Olivet UMC Cemetery, Lexington, Davidson, NC).

Marriage Bond: 03 Feb 1816 in Stokes, North Carolina, USA (Bond date.)

Jabob Snider and Sarah Zimmerman had the following child:

1.2.2.1. **KEHLIN D⁴ SNIDER** (son of Jabob Snider and Sarah Zimmerman) was born on 10 Nov 1829 in North Carolina, USA. He died on 19 Dec 1891 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Mount Olivet UMC Cemetery, Lexington, Davidson, NC). He married Mary Zimmerman (daughter of George Zimmerman and Elizabeth Link) on 17 Aug 1875 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA (Min. C.H. Phillips; Wit. J Bodenhamer, H. Caudle, M Myers.). She was born on 04 May 1835 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA (Birth date based on gravestone inscription.). She died on 01 Jul 1891 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Mount Olivet UMC Cemetery, Lexington, Davidson, NC).

Kehlin D Snider lived in Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1850 (1850 Census, single, living with siblings.). He lived in Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1860 (1860 Census). He lived in Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1870 (1870 Census). He lived in Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1880 (1880 Census).

Notes for Kehlin D Snider:

Kehlin [Keehn, Kelon] Snider [Snyder] was the son of Jacob Snider (1792-1847), born North Carolina, and Sarah Zimmerman (1796-1848), born North Carolina, whom resided in Stokes and Davidson Counties of North Carolina. He was one of five known children, possibly more. He was the second cousin of his wife Mary.

He was previously married to Elizabeth Heiher [Hire, Hyer] (1837-1874), bonded on 03 Dec 1851, in Forsyth, NC, and had four known children from that marriage, possibly more. They resided in Davidson, NC, which is likely how he came to know his future wife, Mary.

Mary Zimmerman lived in Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1840 (1840 Census, living with parents, accounted for only.). She lived in Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1850 (1850 Census, living with parents.). She lived in Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1860 (1860 Census, married.). She lived in Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1870 (1870 Census, widowed, living with father.). She lived in Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1880 (1880 Census, married.).

Notes for Mary Zimmerman:

From her marriage to Jacob, they had the following known children: Edward Clodfelter (1859-aft 1880) and Eliza S *Burk* (1861-1945).

From her marriage to Kehlin, they had one additional known child: John David (1876-1960).

Generation 3 (cont.)

Marriage Bond: 17 Jul 1875 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA (Bond date.)

1.8.1. **THOMAS DANIEL³ ZIMMERMAN** (Daniel Thomas², Johann Christian¹) was born on 21 Sep 1802 in Stokes, North Carolina, USA. He died about 1851 in Davie, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Elbaville United Methodist Church, Advance, Davie, NC). He married Anna Susannah Foltz (daughter of Jacob Foltz and Elizabeth Zimmerman) about 1821 in Rowan, North Carolina, USA. She was born on 06 Nov 1805 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA. She died on 17 Jul 1886 in Davie, North Carolina, USA (Burial undetermined; likely Elbaville UMC Cemetery, Advance, Davie, NC).

Thomas Daniel Zimmerman lived in Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1830 (1830 Census). He lived in Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1840 (1840 Census). He lived in Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1850 (1850 Census).

Anna Susannah Foltz lived in Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1850 (1850 Census, married.). She lived in Shady Grove, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1860 (1860 Census, widowed.). She lived in Fulton, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1870 (1870 Census, widowed, living with son.).

Notes for Anna Susannah Foltz:

Anna Susannah Foltz is believed to be the daughter of Jacob Foltz (1785-1845), born Davidson, NC, and Elizabeth Zimmerman (1792-1856), born Davidson, NC, whom were part of the Friedburg settlement that covered parts of Rowan, Davie and Davidson Counties, changing over time during the late 1700's and early 1800's. There are many Friedburg researchers that have contributed to these conclusions. Anna Susannah was one of possibly ten known children.

Thomas Daniel Zimmerman and Anna Susannah Foltz had the following children:

1.8.1.1. **GEORGE JESSE⁴ ZIMMERMAN** (son of Thomas Daniel Zimmerman and Anna Susannah Foltz) was born in 1826 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA. He died on 17 Sep 1861 in Camp Jones, Virginia, USA (Burial at Unmarked Grave, Camp Jones, Virginia). He married Susan S Kimbrough (daughter of Miles Kimbrough and Diannah Burton) on 24 Jan 1853 in Caswell, North Carolina, USA (Marriage bond). She was born about 1831 in Caswell, North Carolina, USA (Birth year based on 1850 Census.). She died on 15 Mar 1879 in Botetourt, Virginia, USA (Burial undetermined.).

1.8.1.2. **DANIEL ZIMMERMAN** (son of Thomas Daniel Zimmerman and Anna Susannah Foltz) was born on 12 Jan 1828 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA. He died on 27 Oct 1900 in North Carolina, USA (Burial at Elbaville United Methodist Church, Advance, Davie, NC). He married (1) **MARGARET PHILLIPS** on 16 Jun 1852 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA (Bond date; bondsman Matthew Markland.). She was born about 1831 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA. She died about 1864 in Davie, North Carolina, USA (Burial undetermined; likely Davie, NC.). He married (2) **PHOEBE JANE SHUTT** on 16 Jun 1865 in Davie, North Carolina, USA (Justice Milton Hobbs; Wit. FH Gaither.). She was born on 10 Jul 1841 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA (Birth date derived from death certificate.). She died on 13 Apr 1914 in Fulton, Davie, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Elbaville United Methodist Church, Advance, Davie, NC).

1.8.1.3. **ANNA ELIZA ZIMMERMAN** (daughter of Thomas Daniel Zimmerman and Anna Susannah Foltz) was born on 29 Aug 1829 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA. She died on 08 Oct 1901 in Davie, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Elbaville United Methodist Church, Advance, Davie, NC). She married Hiram M Byerly about 1850 in Davie, North Carolina, USA (Records not located.). He was born on 25 Oct 1831 in North Carolina, USA. He died on 22 Jun 1911 in North Carolina, USA (Burial at Elbaville United Methodist Church, Advance, Davie, NC).

Anna Eliza Zimmerman lived in Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1830 (1830 Census, living with parents, accounted for only.). She lived in Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1840 (1840 Census, living with parents, accounted for only.). She lived in Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1850 (1850 Census, married.). She lived in Shady Grove, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1860 (1860 Census, married.). She lived in Fulton, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1870 (1870 Census, married.). She lived in Fulton, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1880 (1880 Census, married.). She lived in Fulton, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1900 (1900 Census, married.).

Notes for Anna Eliza Zimmerman:

From her marriage to Hiram, they had nine children, seven whom lived to adulthood: Sarah Anne *Hege* (1853-1941), Cornelia Frances *Hege* (1857-1918), Elizabeth Susan *Hege* (1858-1927), Mary Alice *Shutt* (1861-1937), Nathaniel Gaston (1865-1936), Martha Victoria *Burton* (1867-

Generation 3 (cont.)

1944), Thomas Jefferson (1870-1938).

Hiram M Byerly lived in Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1850 (1850 Census). He lived in Shady Grove, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1860 (1860 Census). He served in the military between Apr 1862-Jun 1864 in Richmond, Virginia, USA (Civil War, Co. H, 5th Reg. NC Cavalry, Corporal). He lived in Fulton, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1870 (1870 Census). He lived in Fulton, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1880 (1880 Census). He lived in Fulton, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1900 (1900 Census). He lived in Mocksville, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1910 (1910 Census, widowed, living with son.).

Notes for Hiram M Byerly:

Hiram was the son of Peter Byerly (1775-1852), born Rowan, NC, and Mary Loman (1803-1878), born Burke, NC, whom resided in Davidson, NC. He was the first born to Mary, one of five known children, possibly more. His father was previously married to Eva Frank (1767-1830), born Davidson, NC, with whom he had five known children, possibly more. His parents are buried at Friendship UMC Cemetery, Welcome, Davidson, NC.

1.8.1.4. SALLY ZIMMERMAN (daughter of Thomas Daniel Zimmerman and Anna Susannah Foltz) was born about 1832 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA. She died on 04 Mar 1887 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Old Vernon Baptist Church Cemetery, Davidson, NC). She married Charles Stewart about 1852 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA. He was born on 11 Dec 1820 in Rowan, North Carolina, USA (Birth date based on gravestone inscription.). He died on 12 Oct 1864 in Unknown, likely a Virginia hospital during Civil War. (Burial at Old Vernon Baptist Church Cemetery, Davidson, NC).

Sally Zimmerman lived in Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1840 (1840 Census, living with parents, accounted for only.). She lived in Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1850 (1850 Census, living with parents.). She lived in Midway, Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1870 (1870 Census, widowed.). She lived in Midway, Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1880 (1880 Census, widowed.).

Notes for Sally Zimmerman:

It is believed that Sally (Sarah S) married Charles Stewart in Davidson, NC sometime shortly after her fathers death, likely about 1852. However, at this time no definitive records of their marriage have been located. But, based on that assumption, there are several records of children whose records indicate their parents were a Sally Zimmerman and Charles Stewart. Since we cannot link these children to any other Zimmerman, it is most likely our Sally. It appears that Charles served in the Civil War. There were several Charles Stewart's from the same area of North Carolina that served, and segregating their records and determining which is which is quite time consuming. We believe that our Charles either died or deserted and subsequently died and returned to Davidson for burial, or at least a memorial stone erected. His grave marker is found in the same cemetery as Sally and her son, Charles Henry. Since Sally started using the her maiden name after 1870, we can assume the reason was either for legal reasons based on the uncertainty of Charles' death, or for her distancing herself if he had deserted. Either way, she returned to her maiden surname, while the children retained their fathers surname.

The three known children were: Ellen Catherine *Stewart* (1853-1926), Charles Henry (1857-1908), Sarah Nancy Jane *Gardner* (1858-1936). Both Ellen and Sarah NJ are buried in Bethlehem Cemetery, Davidson, NC. Charles is buried in the same as his mother, Old Vernon Baptist Church Cemetery, Davidson, NC.

Charles Stewart served in the military between 1861-1864 in Virginia, USA (Civil War, unconfirmed unit at this time.).

Notes for Charles Stewart:

Not much is know with any certainty about Charles at this time. It is believed he served in the Civil War, as there were several of the same name from the same part of North Carolina. It is also believed he was either injured and returned home, or died and his remains returned home, to be buried at the Old Vernon Baptist Church Cemetery. Since his wife returned to her maiden hame in 1870, it is also possible that she considered herself abandoned, which means Charles

Generation 3 (cont.)

may not have returned home to his family while alive. This was quite common of course for Civil War veterans. More research is needed. See research notes for both he and Sally.

1.8.1.5. ANNE ZIMMERMAN (daughter of Thomas Daniel Zimmerman and Anna Susannah Foltz) was born on 27 Aug 1833 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA. She died on 03 Feb 1922 in Advance, Davie, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Elbaville United Methodist Church, Advance, Davie, NC). She married Matthew Markland on 21 Mar 1853 in Davie, North Carolina, USA (Justice LC Hanes; Wit. LC Gaither.). He was born on 20 Oct 1829 in Rowan, North Carolina, USA (Davie county was formed from Rowan in 1836.). He died on 24 Feb 1903 in North Carolina, USA (Burial at Elbaville United Methodist Church, Advance, Davie, NC).

Anne Zimmerman lived in Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1840 (1840 Census, living with parents, accounted for only.). She lived in Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1850 (Records unconfirmed; possibly on Peebles farm next to parents.). She lived in Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1860 (1860 Census, married.). She lived in Fulton, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1870 (1870 Census, married.). She lived in Fulton, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1880 (1880 Census, married.). She lived in Shady Grove, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1900 (1900 Census, married.). She lived in Shady Grove, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1910 (1910 Census, widowed.). She lived in Advance, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1920 (1920 Census, widowed, living with daughter.).

Notes for Anne Zimmerman:

From her marriage to Matthew, they had five known children, four whom lived to adulthood: Melvin Gaither (1858-1904), Julius Oakes (1860-1930), Thomas Jackson (1863-1911), Susan "Sallie" Victoria Foster (1866-1941).

Matthew Markland lived in Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1850 (1850 Census, living with mother.). He lived in Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1860 (1860 Census). He lived in Fulton, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1870 (1870 Census). He lived in Fulton, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1880 (1880 Census). He lived in Shady Grove, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1900 (1900 Census).

Notes for Matthew Markland:

Matthew was the son of Nathaniel Markland (1770-1842), born Prince George's Parish, Frederick, Maryland, and Mary Polly Orrell (1797-1877), born Rowan, NC, whom resided in Rowan (later renamed Davie), NC. He was one of five known children, possibly more. His father was first married to Susannah Bouleware (1768-1823), born Essex, Virginia in about 1793, with whom he had eleven known children. Following the death of Susannah, he married Mary on 13 Mar 1823 in Rowan, NC, being Mary's first known marriage.

Marriage Bond: 21 Mar 1853 in Davie, North Carolina, USA (Bond date; bondsmen Matthew Markland, LC Gaither.)

1.8.1.6. ELIZABETH ZIMMERMAN (daughter of Thomas Daniel Zimmerman and Anna Susannah Foltz) was born on 24 Mar 1835 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA. She died on 17 May 1906 in Advance, Davie, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Fork Baptist Church Cemetery, Mocksville, Davie, NC). She married (1) GREENBURY CALL on 06 Mar 1860 in Davie, North Carolina, USA (Justice DJ Sheets). He was born about 1832 in North Carolina, USA. He died in Dec 1860 in Davie, North Carolina, USA (Burial undetermined; likely Davie, NC.). She married (2) MILTON HOBBS on 27 Dec 1865 in Davie, North Carolina, USA (Justice HB Howard; Wit. Hiram Byerly). He was born on 02 Jan 1807 in Guilford, North Carolina, USA. He died on 23 Dec 1887 in Davie, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Fork Baptist Church Cemetery, Mocksville, Davie, NC).

Elizabeth Zimmerman lived in Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1840 (1840 Census, living with parents, accounted for only.). She lived in Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1850 (1850 Census, living with parents.). She lived in Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1860 (1860 Census, married.). She lived in Fulton, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1870 (1870 Census, married.). She lived in Fulton, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1880 (1880 Census, married.). She lived in Fulton, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1900 (1900 Census, widowed.).

Notes for Elizabeth Zimmerman:

From her marriage to Berry Call, they had one known child, Susan "Sue" Anna Orrender (1862-

Generation 3 (cont.)

1944) who remained in Davie County her entire life. From her marriage to Milton Hobbs, they had two known children, Julius (1866-1902) and Daniel Jackson (1868-1939).

Greenbury Call lived in Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1840 (1840 Census, living with mother, accounted for only.). He lived in Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1850 (1850 Census, living with mother.). He lived in Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1860 (1860 Census).

Notes for Greenbury Call:

Greenbury was the son of David Call (1793-1838), born Rowan, NC, and Sarah Bailey (1800-1884), born Rowan, NC, whom resided in Rowan and Davie counties of NC (Davie formed from Rowan in 1836). He was the eldest of four known children born before his father's death in 1838. While Greenbury's death year would imply he died in the Civil War, there is no evidence of his service, and he appears on the 1860 US Mortality Schedule as having died of Typhoid Fever in Davie County. His probate states "... *that her said husband died intestate leaving her unprovided for...*". Hence, we can conclude the mortality schedule is correct. Although his burial is undetermined, most of the Call's of that time period were buried close to Mocksville, Davie, NC.

Milton Hobbs lived in Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1840 (1840 Census). He lived in Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1850 (1850 Census). He lived in Fulton, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1860 (1860 Census). He lived in Fulton, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1870 (1870 Census). He lived in Fulton, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1880 (1880 Census).

Notes for Milton Hobbs:

Milton Hobbs was the son of Daniel Hobbs (1770-1855), born Maryland, and Elizabeth Forbis (1770-1844), born Guilford, NC, whom resided mostly in Guilford, NC. He was one of seven known children, possibly more. He was well schooled and became a physician. He was first married to Iren A Foster (1810-1846), born Davie, NC, on 01 Mar 1838 in Davie, NC, and had three known children from that marriage: Julius (1839-1862), Mildred Arena *Thompson* (1844-1924) and Kelly Milton (1844-1925). He later married Sarah Ann Bailey (1830-1855) on 07 Dec 1847 in Davie, NC and had one known child from that marriage: Lewis (1848-1850).

1.8.1.7. THOMAS ZIMMERMAN (son of Thomas Daniel Zimmerman and Anna Susannah Foltz) was born about 1837 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA. He died on 26 Feb 1863 in Lynchburg, Independent Cities, Virginia, USA (Burial at Elbaville United Methodist Church, Advance, Davie, NC).

Thomas Zimmerman lived in Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1840 (1840 Census, living with parents, accounted for only.). He lived in Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1850 (1850 Census, living with parents.). He lived in Shady Grove, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1860 (1860 Census, living with mother.). He served in the military on 29 Oct 1861 in Davie, North Carolina, USA (Civil War, Muster In Date, Co. H, 1st Reg. Wise Cavalry, VA. Private). He served in the military about May 1862 in Hertford, North Carolina, USA (Civil War, Consolidation to Co. B, 10th Reg. VA Cavalry, Private).

Notes for Thomas Zimmerman:

Thomas served in the Civil War, enlisting on 29 Oct 1861 in Davie, NC and mustering in to Capt. Clements Co. (Co. H), 1st Regiment, Wise Cavalry [Legion] of Virginia. His Company was later consolidated into Co. B, 10th VA Cavalry, mustering out 26 Feb 1863 in Lynchburg, VA while sick. He had to remain in Lynchburg, admitted to the hospital where he died of "disease", what was likely Typhoid Fever. Most likely Thomas participated in many military actions, as his cavalry served mostly in northern Virginia during one of the most notable periods of the War, although he just missed their battle in Gettysburg in July of 1863. Toward the end of their participation, the 10th Regiment was forced to surrender at Appomattox in April of 1865, with 3 officers and 19 men captured, but all others escaping.

Thomas apparently had time to inform his family of his impending death while sick in the Lynchburg hospital. His death record from Lynchburg indicates he was not buried there, but removed to Lexington, NC by his brother-in-law Matthew Markland, was brought back to Davie, NC, likely buried at Elbaville UMC Cemetery, where Thomas' parents were buried. Matthew also helped to administer Thomas' probate in Davie County. His probate was settled rather quickly in April of 1863, with the simple sale of his home and clothing for \$200. Matthew Markland was not

Generation 3 (cont.)

only older, but well educated and experienced in the ways of getting things done. His removal of Thomas from Lynchburg was quite an accomplishment for that time period.

1.8.1.8. JACKSON ZIMMERMAN (son of Thomas Daniel Zimmerman and Anna Susannah Foltz) was born on 12 Dec 1840 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA. He died on 24 Mar 1894 in North Carolina, USA (Burial at Elbaville United Methodist Church, Advance, Davie, NC). He married (1) EMILY BAILEY on 07 Apr 1867 in Davie, North Carolina, USA (Justice Milton Hobbs). She was born about 1843. She died before Jun 1870 in Davie, North Carolina, USA (Burial undetermined; likely Elbaville UMC Cemetery, Advance, Davie, NC). He married (2) SARAH ELIZABETH SAPPINGFIELD (daughter of Andrew T Sappingfield and Anna Katherine Myers) on 03 May 1875 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA. She was born on 16 May 1846 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA (Birth date derived from death certificate.). She died on 18 May 1922 in Davie, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Elbaville United Methodist Church, Advance, Davie, NC).

1.8.1.9. SUSAN ZIMMERMAN (daughter of Thomas Daniel Zimmerman and Anna Susannah Foltz) was born about 1844 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA. She died between 1851-1860 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA (Burial undetermined; likely Elbaville UMC Cemetery, Advance, Davie, NC).

Notes for Susan Zimmerman:

Susan's life remains a mystery. Although she appears on her parents 1850 Census and in her fathers probate in 1851, she does not appear on any records afterward. A thorough manual search of all Davidson County marriages between 1850-1865 does not find her listed. Nor do we find her in any death, probate, cemetery or obituary records.

1.8.3. **GEORGE³ ZIMMERMAN** (Daniel Thomas², Johann Christian¹) was born on 05 Jan 1809 in Stokes, North Carolina, USA (Birth date derived from gravestone.). He died on 31 Aug 1875 in North Carolina, USA (Burial at Mount Olivet UMC Cemetery, Lexington, Davidson, NC). He married Elizabeth Link about 1829 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA (Marriage prior to bond established.). She was born on 04 Feb 1815 in Rowan, North Carolina, USA (Birth date derived from gravestone.). She died on 10 Oct 1865 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Mount Olivet UMC Cemetery, Lexington, Davidson, NC).

George Zimmerman lived in Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1830 (1830 Census). He lived in Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1840 (1840 Census). He lived in Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1850 (1850 Census). He lived in Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1860 (1860 Census). He lived in Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1870 (1870 Census, widowed.).

Elizabeth Link lived in Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1830 (1830 Census, married, accounted for only.). She lived in Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1840 (1840 Census, married, accounted for only.). She lived in Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1850 (1850 Census, married.). She lived in Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1860 (1860 Census, married.).

Notes for Elizabeth Link:

Elizabeth was the daughter of Henry Link (1790-1828), born Rowan, NC, and Nancy Keever (1794-1841), born North Carolina, whom resided mostly in Davidson, NC. She was one of five known children, possibly more.

Marriage Bond: 13 Sep 1832 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA (Bond date; bondsmen David Todd, George Zimmerman.)

George Zimmerman and Elizabeth Link had the following children:

1.8.3.1. DAUGHTER⁴ ZIMMERMAN (daughter of George Zimmerman and Elizabeth Link) was born about 1829 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA. She died before 1840 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA (Burial undetermined; likely Davidson, NC.).

Notes for Daughter Zimmerman:

George and Mary's first daughter appears on their 1830 Census as under age 5. Yet, no definitive information has been located for her. It is impossible to tell whether the one female, age 5-10, in the 1840 Census is their second daughter Mary, but likely is, meaning their first daughter likely has died.

1.8.3.2. MARY ZIMMERMAN (daughter of George Zimmerman and Elizabeth Link) was born on 04 May 1835 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA (Birth date based on gravestone inscription.). She

Generation 3 (cont.)

died on 01 Jul 1891 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Mount Olivet UMC Cemetery, Lexington, Davidson, NC). She married (1) JACOB A CLODFELTER on 28 Jun 1856 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA (Justice Nooe Bennett). He was born about 1834 in North Carolina, USA. He died between 1863-1865 in Unknown (Burial undetermined; see research notes.). She married (2) KEHLIN D SNIDER (son of Jabob Snider and Sarah Zimmerman) on 17 Aug 1875 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA (Min. C.H. Phillips; Wit. J Bodenhamer, H. Caudle, M Myers.). He was born on 10 Nov 1829 in North Carolina, USA. He died on 19 Dec 1891 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Mount Olivet UMC Cemetery, Lexington, Davidson, NC).

Mary Zimmerman lived in Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1840 (1840 Census, living with parents, accounted for only.). She lived in Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1850 (1850 Census, living with parents.). She lived in Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1860 (1860 Census, married.). She lived in Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1870 (1870 Census, widowed, living with father.). She lived in Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1880 (1880 Census, married.).

Notes for Mary Zimmerman:

From her marriage to Jacob, they had the following known children: Edward Clodfelter (1859-aft 1880) and Eliza S *Burk* (1861-1945).

From her marriage to Kehlin, they had one additional known child: John David (1876-1960).

Jacob A Clodfelter lived in Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1840 (1840 Census, living with parents, accounted for only.). He lived in Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1850 (1850 Census, living with parents.). He lived in Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1860 (1860 Census).

Notes for Jacob A Clodfelter:

Jacob is believed to be the son of Joseph Clodfelter (1800-1874), born Rowan, NC, and Charity Yokley (1804-1893), born Rowan, NC, whom resided in Davidson, NC. He would have been one of eleven known children. However, the Clodfelter families were quite extensive and complex, due to their first names often being the same and only distinguishable by their middle initial. Although it is commonly accepted that Jacob died during his service in the Civil War, confirming his records has been difficult due to similarities of his name to five other men from the same general area of North Carolina.

Marriage Bond: 28 Jun 1856 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA (Bond date; bondsmen Joseph S Sowers, Jacob Clodfelter.)

Kehlin D Snider lived in Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1850 (1850 Census, single, living with siblings.). He lived in Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1860 (1860 Census). He lived in Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1870 (1870 Census). He lived in Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1880 (1880 Census).

Notes for Kehlin D Snider:

Kehlin [Keehn, Kelon] Snider [Snyder] was the son of Jacob Snider (1792-1847), born North Carolina, and Sarah Zimmerman (1796-1848), born North Carolina, whom resided in Stokes and Davidson Counties of North Carolina. He was one of five known children, possibly more. He was the second cousin of his wife Mary.

He was previously married to Elizabeth Heiher [Hire, Hyer] (1837-1874), bonded on 03 Dec 1851, in Forsyth, NC, and had four known children from that marriage, possibly more. They resided in Davidson, NC, which is likely how he came to know his future wife, Mary.

Marriage Bond: 17 Jul 1875 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA (Bond date.)

1.8.3.3. DAVID ZIMMERMAN (son of George Zimmerman and Elizabeth Link) was born on 07 Dec 1837 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA. He died on 21 Apr 1868 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Mount Olivet UMC Cemetery, Lexington, Davidson, NC). He married NANCY EVANS. She was born on 16 Jul 1838 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA. She died on 19 Apr 1868 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Mount Olivet UMC Cemetery, Lexington, Davidson, NC).

1.8.3.4. JOSEPH ZIMMERMAN (son of George Zimmerman and Elizabeth Link) was born about 1840 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA. He died after 1860.

Generation 3 (cont.)

1.8.3.5. ELI ZIMMERMAN (son of George Zimmerman and Elizabeth Link) was born on 31 Oct 1844 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA (Birth date based on gravestone inscription.). He died on 15 Oct 1911 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Mount Olivet UMC Cemetery, Lexington, Davidson, NC).

1.8.3.6. ALEXANDER C ZIMMERMAN (son of George Zimmerman and Elizabeth Link) was born on 15 Jul 1847 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA (Birth date based on gravestone inscription.). He died on 25 Aug 1929 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Mount Olivet UMC Cemetery, Lexington, Davidson, NC).

1.8.3.7. SARAH ANN ZIMMERMAN (daughter of George Zimmerman and Elizabeth Link) was born on 04 Nov 1854 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA (Birth date based on gravestone inscription.). She died on 04 Nov 1854 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Mount Olivet UMC Cemetery, Lexington, Davidson, NC).

1.8.3.8. ANNE ZIMMERMAN (daughter of George Zimmerman and Elizabeth Link) was born about 1856 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA. She died date Unknown in Unknown (Burial undetermined.).

Generation 4

1.2.1.1. **ANNA SUSANNAH⁴ FOLTZ** (Elizabeth³ Zimmerman, Johannes² Zimmerman, Johann Christian¹ Zimmerman) was born on 06 Nov 1805 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA. She died on 17 Jul 1886 in Davie, North Carolina, USA (Burial undetermined; likely Elbaville UMC Cemetery, Advance, Davie, NC). She married Thomas Daniel Zimmerman (son of Daniel Thomas Zimmerman and Elizabeth Knauss) about 1821 in Rowan, North Carolina, USA. He was born on 21 Sep 1802 in Stokes, North Carolina, USA. He died about 1851 in Davie, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Elbaville United Methodist Church, Advance, Davie, NC).

Anna Susannah Foltz lived in Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1850 (1850 Census, married.). She lived in Shady Grove, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1860 (1860 Census, widowed.). She lived in Fulton, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1870 (1870 Census, widowed, living with son.).

Notes for Anna Susannah Foltz:

Anna Susannah Foltz is believed to be the daughter of Jacob Foltz (1785-1845), born Davidson, NC, and Elizabeth Zimmerman (1792-1856), born Davidson, NC, whom were part of the Friedburg settlement that covered parts of Rowan, Davie and Davidson Counties, changing over time during the late 1700's and early 1800's. There are many Friedburg researchers that have contributed to these conclusions. Anna Susannah was one of possibly ten known children.

Thomas Daniel Zimmerman lived in Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1830 (1830 Census). He lived in Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1840 (1840 Census). He lived in Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1850 (1850 Census).

Thomas Daniel Zimmerman and Anna Susannah Foltz had the following children:

1.8.1.1. GEORGE JESSE⁴ ZIMMERMAN (son of Thomas Daniel Zimmerman and Anna Susannah Foltz) was born in 1826 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA. He died on 17 Sep 1861 in Camp Jones, Virginia, USA (Burial at Unmarked Grave, Camp Jones, Virginia). He married Susan S Kimbrough (daughter of Miles Kimbrough and Diannah Burton) on 24 Jan 1853 in Caswell, North Carolina, USA (Marriage bond). She was born about 1831 in Caswell, North Carolina, USA (Birth year based on 1850 Census.). She died on 15 Mar 1879 in Botetourt, Virginia, USA (Burial undetermined.).

1.8.1.2. DANIEL ZIMMERMAN (son of Thomas Daniel Zimmerman and Anna Susannah Foltz) was born on 12 Jan 1828 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA. He died on 27 Oct 1900 in North Carolina, USA (Burial at Elbaville United Methodist Church, Advance, Davie, NC). He married (1) MARGARET PHILLIPS on 16 Jun 1852 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA (Bond date; bondsman Matthew Markland.). She was born about 1831 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA. She died about 1864 in Davie, North Carolina, USA (Burial undetermined; likely Davie, NC.). He married (2) PHOEBE JANE SHUTT on 16 Jun 1865 in Davie, North Carolina, USA (Justice Milton Hobbs; Wit. FH Gaither.). She was born on 10 Jul 1841 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA (Birth date derived from death certificate.). She died on 13 Apr 1914 in Fulton, Davie, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Elbaville United Methodist Church, Advance, Davie, NC).

1.8.1.3. ANNA ELIZA ZIMMERMAN (daughter of Thomas Daniel Zimmerman and Anna Susannah

Generation 4 (cont.)

Foltz) was born on 29 Aug 1829 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA. She died on 08 Oct 1901 in Davie, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Elbaville United Methodist Church, Advance, Davie, NC). She married Hiram M Byerly about 1850 in Davie, North Carolina, USA (Records not located.). He was born on 25 Oct 1831 in North Carolina, USA. He died on 22 Jun 1911 in North Carolina, USA (Burial at Elbaville United Methodist Church, Advance, Davie, NC).

Anna Eliza Zimmerman lived in Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1830 (1830 Census, living with parents, accounted for only.). She lived in Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1840 (1840 Census, living with parents, accounted for only.). She lived in Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1850 (1850 Census, married.). She lived in Shady Grove, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1860 (1860 Census, married.). She lived in Fulton, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1870 (1870 Census, married.). She lived in Fulton, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1880 (1880 Census, married.). She lived in Fulton, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1900 (1900 Census, married.).

Notes for Anna Eliza Zimmerman:

From her marriage to Hiram, they had nine children, seven whom lived to adulthood: Sarah Anne *Hege* (1853-1941), Cornelia Frances *Hege* (1857-1918), Elizabeth Susan *Hege* (1858-1927), Mary Alice *Shutt* (1861-1937), Nathaniel Gaston (1865-1936), Martha Victoria *Burton* (1867-1944), Thomas Jefferson (1870-1938).

Hiram M Byerly lived in Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1850 (1850 Census). He lived in Shady Grove, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1860 (1860 Census). He served in the military between Apr 1862-Jun 1864 in Richmond, Virginia, USA (Civil War, Co. H, 5th Reg. NC Cavalry, Corporal). He lived in Fulton, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1870 (1870 Census). He lived in Fulton, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1880 (1880 Census). He lived in Fulton, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1900 (1900 Census). He lived in Mocksville, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1910 (1910 Census, widowed, living with son.).

Notes for Hiram M Byerly:

Hiram was the son of Peter Byerly (1775-1852), born Rowan, NC, and Mary Loman (1803-1878), born Burke, NC, whom resided in Davidson, NC. He was the first born to Mary, one of five known children, possibly more. His father was previously married to Eva Frank (1767-1830), born Davidson, NC, with whom he had five known children, possibly more. His parents are buried at Friendship UMC Cemetery, Welcome, Davidson, NC.

1.8.1.4. SALLY ZIMMERMAN (daughter of Thomas Daniel Zimmerman and Anna Susannah Foltz) was born about 1832 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA. She died on 04 Mar 1887 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Old Vernon Baptist Church Cemetery, Davidson, NC). She married Charles Stewart about 1852 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA. He was born on 11 Dec 1820 in Rowan, North Carolina, USA (Birth date based on gravestone inscription.). He died on 12 Oct 1864 in Unknown, likely a Virginia hospital during Civil War. (Burial at Old Vernon Baptist Church Cemetery, Davidson, NC).

Sally Zimmerman lived in Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1840 (1840 Census, living with parents, accounted for only.). She lived in Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1850 (1850 Census, living with parents.). She lived in Midway, Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1870 (1870 Census, widowed.). She lived in Midway, Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1880 (1880 Census, widowed.).

Notes for Sally Zimmerman:

It is believed that Sally (Sarah S) married Charles Stewart in Davidson, NC sometime shortly after her father's death, likely about 1852. However, at this time no definitive records of their marriage have been located. But, based on that assumption, there are several records of children whose records indicate their parents were a Sally Zimmerman and Charles Stewart. Since we cannot link these children to any other Zimmerman, it is most likely our Sally. It appears that Charles served in the Civil War. There were several Charles Stewart's from the same area of North Carolina that served, and segregating their records and determining which is which is quite time consuming. We believe that our Charles either died or deserted and subsequently died and returned to Davidson for burial, or at least a memorial stone erected. His grave marker is found in the same cemetery as Sally and her son, Charles Henry. Since Sally

Generation 4 (cont.)

started using the her maiden name after 1870, we can assume the reason was either for legal reasons based on the uncertainty of Charles' death, or for her distancing herself if he had deserted. Either way, she returned to her maiden surname, while the children retained their fathers surname.

The three known children were: Ellen Catherine *Stewart* (1853-1926), Charles Henry (1857-1908), Sarah Nancy Jane *Gardner* (1858-1936). Both Ellen and Sarah NJ are buried in Bethlehem Cemetery, Davidson, NC. Charles is buried in the same as his mother, Old Vernon Baptist Church Cemetery, Davidson, NC.

Charles Stewart served in the military between 1861-1864 in Virginia, USA (Civil War, unconfirmed unit at this time.).

Notes for Charles Stewart:

Not much is know with any certainty about Charles at this time. It is believed he served in the Civil War, as there were several of the same name from the same part of North Carolina. It is also believed he was either injured and returned home, or died and his remains returned home, to be buried at the Old Vernon Baptist Church Cemetery. Since his wife returned to her maiden hame in 1870, it is also possible that she considered herself abandoned, which means Charles may not have returned home to his family while alive. This was quite common of course for Civil War veterans. More research is needed. See research notes for both he and Sally.

1.8.1.5. ANNE ZIMMERMAN (daughter of Thomas Daniel Zimmerman and Anna Susannah Foltz) was born on 27 Aug 1833 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA. She died on 03 Feb 1922 in Advance, Davie, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Elbaville United Methodist Church, Advance, Davie, NC). She married Matthew Markland on 21 Mar 1853 in Davie, North Carolina, USA (Justice LC Hanes; Wit. LC Gaither.). He was born on 20 Oct 1829 in Rowan, North Carolina, USA (Davie county was formed from Rowan in 1836.). He died on 24 Feb 1903 in North Carolina, USA (Burial at Elbaville United Methodist Church, Advance, Davie, NC).

Anne Zimmerman lived in Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1840 (1840 Census, living with parents, accounted for only.). She lived in Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1850 (Records unconfirmed; possibly on Peebles farm next to parents.). She lived in Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1860 (1860 Census, married.). She lived in Fulton, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1870 (1870 Census, married.). She lived in Fulton, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1880 (1880 Census, married.). She lived in Shady Grove, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1900 (1900 Census, married.). She lived in Shady Grove, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1910 (1910 Census, widowed.). She lived in Advance, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1920 (1920 Census, widowed, living with daughter.).

Notes for Anne Zimmerman:

From her marriage to Matthew, they had five known children, four whom lived to adulthood: Melvin Gaither (1858-1904), Julius Oakes (1860-1930), Thomas Jackson (1863-1911), Susan "Sallie" Victoria *Foster* (1866-1941).

Matthew Markland lived in Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1850 (1850 Census, living with mother.). He lived in Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1860 (1860 Census). He lived in Fulton, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1870 (1870 Census). He lived in Fulton, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1880 (1880 Census). He lived in Shady Grove, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1900 (1900 Census).

Notes for Matthew Markland:

Matthew was the son of Nathaniel Markland (1770-1842), born Prince George's Parish, Frederick, Maryland, and Mary Polly Orrell (1797-1877), born Rowan, NC, whom resided in Rowan (later renamed Davie), NC. He was one of five known children, possibly more. His father was first married to Susannah Bouleware (1768-1823), born Essex, Virginia in about 1793, with whom he had eleven known children. Following the death of Susannah, he married Mary on 13 Mar 1823 in Rowan, NC, being Mary's first known marriage.

Marriage Bond: 21 Mar 1853 in Davie, North Carolina, USA (Bond date; bondsmen Matthew Markland, LC Gaither.)

1.8.1.6. ELIZABETH ZIMMERMAN (daughter of Thomas Daniel Zimmerman and Anna Susannah

Generation 4 (cont.)

Foltz) was born on 24 Mar 1835 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA. She died on 17 May 1906 in Advance, Davie, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Fork Baptist Church Cemetery, Mocksville, Davie, NC). She married (1) GREENBURY CALL on 06 Mar 1860 in Davie, North Carolina, USA (Justice DJ Sheets). He was born about 1832 in North Carolina, USA. He died in Dec 1860 in Davie, North Carolina, USA (Burial undetermined; likely Davie, NC.). She married (2) MILTON HOBBS on 27 Dec 1865 in Davie, North Carolina, USA (Justice HB Howard; Wit. Hiram Byerly). He was born on 02 Jan 1807 in Guilford, North Carolina, USA. He died on 23 Dec 1887 in Davie, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Fork Baptist Church Cemetery, Mocksville, Davie, NC).

Elizabeth Zimmerman lived in Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1840 (1840 Census, living with parents, accounted for only.). She lived in Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1850 (1850 Census, living with parents.). She lived in Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1860 (1860 Census, married.). She lived in Fulton, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1870 (1870 Census, married.). She lived in Fulton, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1880 (1880 Census, married.). She lived in Fulton, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1900 (1900 Census, widowed.).

Notes for Elizabeth Zimmerman:

From her marriage to Berry Call, they had one known child, Susan "Sue" Anna *Orrender* (1862-1944) who remained in Davie County her entire life. From her marriage to Milton Hobbs, they had two known children, Julius (1866-1902) and Daniel Jackson (1868-1939).

Greenbury Call lived in Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1840 (1840 Census, living with mother, accounted for only.). He lived in Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1850 (1850 Census, living with mother.). He lived in Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1860 (1860 Census).

Notes for Greenbury Call:

Greenbury was the son of David Call (1793-1838), born Rowan, NC, and Sarah Bailey (1800-1884), born Rowan, NC, whom resided in Rowan and Davie counties of NC (Davie formed from Rowan in 1836). He was the eldest of four known children born before his father's death in 1838. While Greenbury's death year would imply he died in the Civil War, there is no evidence of his service, and he appears on the 1860 US Mortality Schedule as having died of Typhoid Fever in Davie County. His probate states "*... that her said husband died intestate leaving her unprovided for...*". Hence, we can conclude the mortality schedule is correct. Although his burial is undetermined, most of the Call's of that time period were buried close to Mocksville, Davie, NC.

Milton Hobbs lived in Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1840 (1840 Census). He lived in Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1850 (1850 Census). He lived in Fulton, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1860 (1860 Census). He lived in Fulton, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1870 (1870 Census). He lived in Fulton, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1880 (1880 Census).

Notes for Milton Hobbs:

Milton Hobbs was the son of Daniel Hobbs (1770-1855), born Maryland, and Elizabeth Forbis (1770-1844), born Guilford, NC, whom resided mostly in Guilford, NC. He was one of seven known children, possibly more. He was well schooled and became a physician. He was first married to Iren A Foster (1810-1846), born Davie, NC, on 01 Mar 1838 in Davie, NC, and had three known children from that marriage: Julius (1839-1862), Mildred Arena *Thompson* (1844-1924) and Kelly Milton (1844-1925). He later married Sarah Ann Bailey (1830-1855) on 07 Dec 1847 in Davie, NC and had one known child from that marriage: Lewis (1848-1850).

1.8.1.7. THOMAS ZIMMERMAN (son of Thomas Daniel Zimmerman and Anna Susannah Foltz) was born about 1837 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA. He died on 26 Feb 1863 in Lynchburg, Independent Cities, Virginia, USA (Burial at Elbaville United Methodist Church, Advance, Davie, NC).

Thomas Zimmerman lived in Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1840 (1840 Census, living with parents, accounted for only.). He lived in Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1850 (1850 Census, living with parents.). He lived in Shady Grove, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1860 (1860 Census, living with mother.). He served in the military on 29 Oct 1861 in Davie, North Carolina, USA (Civil War, Muster In Date, Co. H, 1st Reg. Wise Cavalry, VA. Private). He served in the military about May 1862 in Hertford, North Carolina, USA (Civil War, Consolidation to Co. B, 10th Reg. VA

Generation 4 (cont.)

Cavalry, Private).

Notes for Thomas Zimmerman:

Thomas served in the Civil War, enlisting on 29 Oct 1861 in Davie, NC and mustering in to Capt. Clements Co. (Co. H), 1st Regiment, Wise Cavalry [Legion] of Virginia. His Company was later consolidated into Co. B, 10th VA Cavalry, mustering out 26 Feb 1863 in Lynchburg, VA while sick. He had to remain in Lynchburg, admitted to the hospital where he died of "disease", what was likely Typhoid Fever. Most likely Thomas participated in many military actions, as his cavalry served mostly in northern Virginia during one of the most notable periods of the War, although he just missed their battle in Gettysburg in July of 1863. Toward the end of their participation, the 10th Regiment was forced to surrender at Appomattox in April of 1865, with 3 officers and 19 men captured, but all others escaping.

Thomas apparently had time to inform his family of his impending death while sick in the Lynchburg hospital. His death record from Lynchburg indicates he was not buried there, but removed to Lexington, NC by his brother-in-law Matthew Markland, was brought back to Davie, NC, likely buried at Elbaville UMC Cemetery, where Thomas' parents were buried. Matthew also helped to administer Thomas' probate in Davie County. His probate was settled rather quickly in April of 1863, with the simple sale of his home and clothing for \$200. Matthew Markland was not only older, but well educated and experienced in the ways of getting things done. His removal of Thomas from Lynchburg was quite an accomplishment for that time period.

1.8.1.8. JACKSON ZIMMERMAN (son of Thomas Daniel Zimmerman and Anna Susannah Foltz) was born on 12 Dec 1840 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA. He died on 24 Mar 1894 in North Carolina, USA (Burial at Elbaville United Methodist Church, Advance, Davie, NC). He married (1) EMILY BAILEY on 07 Apr 1867 in Davie, North Carolina, USA (Justice Milton Hobbs). She was born about 1843. She died before Jun 1870 in Davie, North Carolina, USA (Burial undetermined; likely Elbaville UMC Cemetery, Advance, Davie, NC). He married (2) SARAH ELIZABETH SAPPINGFIELD (daughter of Andrew T Sappingfield and Anna Katherine Myers) on 03 May 1875 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA. She was born on 16 May 1846 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA (Birth date derived from death certificate.). She died on 18 May 1922 in Davie, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Elbaville United Methodist Church, Advance, Davie, NC).

1.8.1.9. SUSAN ZIMMERMAN (daughter of Thomas Daniel Zimmerman and Anna Susannah Foltz) was born about 1844 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA. She died between 1851-1860 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA (Burial undetermined; likely Elbaville UMC Cemetery, Advance, Davie, NC).

Notes for Susan Zimmerman:

Susan's life remains a mystery. Although she appears on her parents 1850 Census and in her fathers probate in 1851, she does not appear on any records afterward. A thorough manual search of all Davidson County marriages between 1850-1865 does not find her listed. Nor do we find her in any death, probate, cemetery or obituary records.

1.8.1.1. **GEORGE JESSE⁴ ZIMMERMAN** (Thomas Daniel³, Daniel Thomas², Johann Christian¹) was born in 1826 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA. He died on 17 Sep 1861 in Camp Jones, Virginia, USA (Burial at Unmarked Grave, Camp Jones, Virginia). He married Susan S Kimbrough (daughter of Miles Kimbrough and Diannah Burton) on 24 Jan 1853 in Caswell, North Carolina, USA (Marriage bond). She was born about 1831 in Caswell, North Carolina, USA (Birth year based on 1850 Census.). She died on 15 Mar 1879 in Botetourt, Virginia, USA (Burial undetermined.).

George Jesse Zimmerman lived in Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1830 (1830 Census, living with parents, accounted for only.). He lived in Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1840 (1840 Census, accounted for only.). He lived in Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1850 (1850 Census, single, living with Wm N Kimbrough, working as distiller.). He lived in Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1860 (1860 Census). He served in the military on 18 Jun 1861 in Prospect Hill, Caswell, North Carolina, USA (Civil War, Muster In Date, Co. H, 6th Reg. NC Infantry, Private).

Notes for George Jesse Zimmerman:

The 1850 Census of "Jesse Zimmerman" provides a definitive link between Jesse and his future in-laws, the Kimbrough's. Jesse is working as a distiller in Caswell County, NC, and residing in the home of William N Kimbrough and family, an uncle to Susan, Jesse's future wife. Without this tidbit of information, it would be difficult to ensure that this Jesse Zimmerman is the same, since his family preferred to remain

Generation 4 (cont.)

a few counties to the west in Davie County. George Jesse served in Company H of the 6th NC Infantry Regiment, but never saw service. He was sick upon arrival at Camp Jones and died shortly after arrival of Yellow Fever, likely contracted during travel from North Carolina. George J Zimmerman is believed to be buried at Camp Jones Civil War Encampment Cemetery near Bristoe, VA along with the majority of those whom died of disease or wounds.

On the 1870 Census for George Jesse's widow, Susan, we find three known children (Henry age 19, George age 16 and Ann age 11) and one previously unknown child, James, age 4. Since this cannot be the biological child of George Jesse, it would require considerable research to determine who may be the biological father. But, we include James in Susan's descendants for future reference and research.

Susan S Kimbrough lived in Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1850 (1850 Census, living with parents.). She lived in Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1860 (1860 Census, married.). She lived in Hightowers, Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1870 (1870 Census, widowed.). She lived in Danville, Independent Cities, Virginia, USA in 1877 (Residence based on court land dispute in Caswell, NC.).

Notes for Susan S Kimbrough:

Susan S Kimbrough was the daughter of Miles Kimbrough (abt. 1802 - U), born Caswell, North Carolina, and Dianna Burton (abt. 1803 - abt. 1878), born Caswell, North Carolina, whom bonded to be married in Caswell, NC on 20 Nov 1822 and resided mostly in Caswell, North Carolina. She was one of nine known children, possibly more. Her parent appear to have remained in Caswell County, though some of her maternal aunts and uncles removed to Sumter, Alabama and some of her siblings removed to Tennessee and Arkansas. Establishing her parental relations are important in validating she is the same Susan Kimbrough (Kimbrow) that married our George Jesse Zimmerman. Hence, her parents and some of their information is included herein.

Susan's entire family surname listed in the 1850 US Census is Kimbro, however this was a common shortened form of the surname Kimbrough. On her marriage records, her last name was spelled out completely as Kimbrough. And, almost all of her siblings used the "Kimbrough" spelling. Hence, we shall use that spelling herein. Differentiating her relatives becomes quite difficult, as both spellings are used extensively throughout Caswell and adjacent counties from the mid-1800's to today.

A 4th child of Susan, James A (1866 -) who is also listed on Susan's 1870 Census, could not be the natural son of George Jesse Zimmerman since he died during the Civil War in 1861. More research is needed; see research notes.

George Jesse Zimmerman and Susan S Kimbrough had the following children:

1.8.1.1.1. JOHN HENRY⁵ ZIMMERMAN (son of George Jesse Zimmerman and Susan S Kimbrough) was born on 07 Nov 1852 in Caswell, North Carolina, USA. He died on 28 Jun 1939 in Roxboro, Person, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Samuel A Dixon Family Cemetery, Ceppo, Person, NC). He married (1) SARAH B DIXON on 20 Dec 1871 in Person, North Carolina, USA (Justice JJ Brooks, Wit. S. Dixon, RG Brooks, EJ Evans). She was born on 18 Apr 1851 in Person, North Carolina, USA. She died on 19 Apr 1924 in Person, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Samuel A Dixon Family Cemetery, Ceppo, Person, NC). He married (2) RUTH MABEL CHISENHALL on 17 Dec 1926 in Roxboro, Person, North Carolina, USA. She was born on 07 May 1906 in Roxboro, Person, North Carolina, USA. She died on 28 Apr 1993 in Roxboro, Person, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Mill Creek Baptist Church Cemetery, Person, North Carolina).

1.8.1.1.2. GEORGE WASHINGTON ZIMMERMAN (son of George Jesse Zimmerman and Susan S Kimbrough) was born on 03 Aug 1855 in Caswell, North Carolina, USA. He died on 10 Aug 1939 in Caswell, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Providence Baptist Church, Providence, Caswell, NC). He married Mary Jane Franklin Gillespie (daughter of William Oen Gillespie and Mary Frances Walters) on 05 Apr 1882 in Caswell, North Carolina, USA. She was born on 16 Jan 1856 in Caswell, North Carolina, USA. She died on 24 Dec 1926 in Locust Hill, Caswell, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Providence Baptist Church, Providence, Caswell, NC).

1.8.1.1.3. ANN ZIMMERMAN (daughter of George Jesse Zimmerman and Susan S Kimbrough) was born about 1859 in Caswell, North Carolina, USA. She died date Unknown in Unknown (Burial undetermined.).

Ann Zimmerman lived in Hightowers, Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1870.

Generation 4 (cont.)

1.8.1.2. **DANIEL⁴ ZIMMERMAN** (Thomas Daniel³, Daniel Thomas², Johann Christian¹) was born on 12 Jan 1828 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA. He died on 27 Oct 1900 in North Carolina, USA (Burial at Elbaville United Methodist Church, Advance, Davie, NC). He married (1) **MARGARET PHILLIPS** on 16 Jun 1852 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA (Bond date; bondsman Matthew Markland.). She was born about 1831 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA. She died about 1864 in Davie, North Carolina, USA (Burial undetermined; likely Davie, NC.). He married (2) **PHOEBE JANE SHUTT** on 16 Jun 1865 in Davie, North Carolina, USA (Justice Milton Hobbs; Wit. FH Gaither.). She was born on 10 Jul 1841 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA (Birth date derived from death certificate.). She died on 13 Apr 1914 in Fulton, Davie, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Elbaville United Methodist Church, Advance, Davie, NC.).

Daniel Zimmerman lived in Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1830 (1830 Census, living with parents, accounted for only.). He lived in Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1840 (1840 Census, living with parents, accounted for only.). He lived in Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1850 (1850 Census, living with parents.). He lived in Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1860 (1860 Census). He lived in Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1870 (1870 Census). He lived in Fulton, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1880 (1880 Census). He lived in Fulton, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1900 (1900 Census).

Notes for Daniel Zimmerman:

Daniel was likely one of the founding members of the Elbaville United Methodist Church, established in 1880 and part of the Mocksville Circuit. The cornerstones are engraved as 1882, and the land deeds were dated June of 1880 with the Ellis's as grantee's. Besides the Ellis's, the many other older family surnames at the church include Bailey, Ellis, Fry, Foster, Lyon, Haneline, Markland, Mechum, Myers, Orrell, Robertson, Sidden, Tucker, Waller and Zimmerman.

Margaret Phillips lived in Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1850 (1850 Census, living with foster parents and sister.). She lived in Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1860 (1860 Census, married.).

Notes for Margaret Phillips:

Margaret was the daughter of William Phillips (1787-1842), birth unknown, and Elizabeth Frank (1803-aft 1870), born North Carolina, whom resided in the Davidson and Forsyth counties of North Carolina. She was one of three known children, possibly more based on the probate of her father, William's, estate. Her death date is uncertain, but obviously after her last known childbirth (about 1863) and Daniel's remarriage in June of 1865. Hence, we would suspect either in complications with the birth of the child, or the winter of 1864. Unfortunately, due to the Civil War, records during this period were focused on the war and many civilian records were never recorded.

Her father died in 1842, as proven by both his gravestone and his probate records. There would appear to be two additional children born to William prior to his death, those being Caroline and William, neither of which appear on the 1850 Census as living with their step-father and mother, John and Elizabeth Holder, in Davidson County, NC. Based on the above, her sister Fanny (Frances Catherine) was likely Margaret's only living sibling in 1850.

Margaret's mother remarried in 1845 to John Holder (1782-1869). Census records do not indicate they had any biological children, but there were children that appear that may have been unaccounted for from his previous marriage.

Daniel Zimmerman and Margaret Phillips had the following children:

1.8.1.2.1. **FANNY S⁵ ZIMMERMAN** (daughter of Daniel Zimmerman and Margaret Phillips) was born about 1853 in Davie, North Carolina, USA (No source found.). She died before 1860 in Davie, North Carolina, USA (No source found.).

Notes for Fanny S Zimmerman:

Fanny was entered as a child by a researcher in 2012 without any sources, citations or notes as to why. So, since there is certainly a gap between the parents and their first known child, we will leave this child in place hoping for more records to be found in the future.

1.8.1.2.2. **JUNIUS ZIMMERMAN** (son of Daniel Zimmerman and Margaret Phillips) was born about 1854 in North Carolina, USA. He died before 1870 in Davie, North Carolina, USA (Burial undetermined; likely Davie, NC.).

Junius Zimmerman lived in Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1860 (1860 Census, living with parents.).

Notes for Junius Zimmerman:

Generation 4 (cont.)

Junius only shows on one record from his parents, the 1860 Census, age 6. He does not appear in 1870. It is possible that whatever caused the death of his mother also caused his death, which was quite common. Unfortunately, the Davie County death records are quite incomplete and provide no assistance in determining what happened to Junius.

1.8.1.2.3. DAVID C ZIMMERMAN (son of Daniel Zimmerman and Margaret Phillips) was born about 1856 in Davie, North Carolina, USA (No source found.). He died before 1860 in Davie, North Carolina, USA (Burial undetermined; likely Davie, NC.).

Notes for David C Zimmerman:

David C was entered as a child by a researcher in 2012 without any sources, citations or notes as to why. So, since there is certainly a gap between the parents and their first known child, we will leave this child in place hoping for more records to be found in the future.

1.8.1.2.4. HENRY JACKSON ZIMMERMAN (son of Daniel Zimmerman and Margaret Phillips) was born on 11 Feb 1858 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA. He died on 29 Jan 1931 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Good Hope UMC Cemetery, Reedy Creek, Davidson, NC). He married Phoebe Jane Gordie (daughter of Isaac A Gordy and Mary Elizabeth Perryman) on 03 Feb 1884 in Davie, North Carolina, USA (Justice JR Williams; Wit. John Wood, Sarah Hege). She was born on 03 Jan 1858 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA. She died on 05 Apr 1947 in Reedy Creek, Davidson, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Good Hope UMC Cemetery, Reedy Creek, Davidson, NC).

1.8.1.2.5. JOHN PEOPLES ZIMMERMAN (son of Daniel Zimmerman and Margaret Phillips) was born on 13 Jan 1860 in Davie, North Carolina, USA. He died on 25 Jun 1937 in Lexington, Davidson, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Elbaville United Methodist Church, Advance, Davie, NC). He married Nancy Lea Sidden on 05 Feb 1891 in Davie, North Carolina, USA (Justice Wiley R Ellis; Wit. William Lyon, TJ Ellis, WN Snidden.). She was born on 24 Oct 1864 in Davie, North Carolina, USA (Birth date derived from gravestone.). She died on 29 May 1917 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Elbaville United Methodist Church, Advance, Davie, NC).

1.8.1.2.6. ELIZABETH ROBERTA ZIMMERMAN (daughter of Daniel Zimmerman and Margaret Phillips) was born on 03 Jun 1862 in Davie, North Carolina, USA. She died on 02 Mar 1945 in Lexington, Davidson, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Reeds Methodist Church Cemetery, Davidson, NC). She married James M Crews on 26 Feb 1880 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA (Justice JP Hanes; Wit. HJ and TJ Zimmerman, TL Hartman.). He was born on 25 Dec 1857 in Stokes, North Carolina, USA. He died on 23 Feb 1930 in Tyro, Davidson, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Reeds Methodist Church Cemetery, Davidson, NC).

Elizabeth Roberta Zimmerman lived in Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1870 (1870 Census, living with parents.). She lived in Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1880 (1880 Census, married.). She lived in Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1900 (1900 Census, married.). She lived in Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1910 (1910 Census, married.). She lived in Tyro, Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1920 (1920 Census, married.). She lived in Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1930 (1930 Census, widowed, living with son.).

Notes for Elizabeth Roberta Zimmerman:

From Eliza's marriage to James, they had eight known children, seven of which lived to adulthood: Avor [Avery, Ava] *Gobble* (1881-1959), Zachariah Zoba (1882-1952), Daniel James (1884-1969), Laura Charlotte *Hartley* (1886-1966), Ruth Cleveland *Hobbs* (1893-1956), Margaret Elizabeth *Lomax* (1893-1963), Irma [Erma] Roberta *Craver* (1898-1988).

James M Crews lived in Forsyth, North Carolina, USA in 1860 (1860 Census, living with parents.). He lived in Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1880 (1880 Census). He lived in Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1900 (1900 Census). He lived in Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1910 (1910 Census). He lived in Tyro, Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1920 (1920 Census).

Notes for James M Crews:

James was the son of Montford Stokes Crews (1839-1920), born Stokes, NC, and Charlotte Temple Jones (1840-1901), born Stokes, NC, whom resided all their lives in Stokes, NC. He was one of nine known children, all of which lived to adulthood.

Generation 4 (cont.)

Phoebe Jane Shutt lived in Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1850 (1850 Census, living with father.). She lived in Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1860 (1860 Census, living with father.). She lived in Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1870 (1870 Census, married.). She lived in Fulton, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1880 (1880 Census, married.). She lived in Fulton, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1900 (1900 Census, married.). She lived in Fulton, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1910 (1910 Census, living with son.).

Notes for Phoebe Jane Shutt:

Phoebe was the daughter of Christian Shutt [Schott] (1794-1868), born Surry, NC, and Catherina Boeckel (1798-bef 1850), born Davidson, NC, whom resided mostly in the Davie and Davidson counties of NC. She was the youngest of ten known children, possibly more. Her marriage to Daniel was her first known marriage, based upon her name of record, her age at marriage and the large number of children born to Daniel and her.

Daniel Zimmerman and Phoebe Jane Shutt had the following children:

1.8.1.2.7. IDA ALZENA⁵ ZIMMERMAN (daughter of Daniel Zimmerman and Phoebe Jane Shutt) was born on 06 Apr 1866 in Davie, North Carolina, USA. She died in Oct 1897 in Fulton, Davie, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Elbaville United Methodist Church, Advance, Davie, NC).

Ida Alzena Zimmerman lived in Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1870 (1870 Census, living with parents.). She lived in Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1880 (1880 Census, living with parents.).

Notes for Ida Alzena Zimmerman:

Ida's grave is not marked, but we can be fairly certain she would have been buried at the preferred family cemetery of Elbaville Methodist Church. This also matches her short obituary in the Davie Times paper, which stated "buried at Elbaville". Her cause of death is unknown. We also assume from her obituary that she was not married, as she was referred to as "Ida Zimmerman".

1.8.1.2.8. MARTHA JANE ZIMMERMAN (daughter of Daniel Zimmerman and Phoebe Jane Shutt) was born on 14 Oct 1867 in Davie, North Carolina, USA. She died on 15 Nov 1867 in Davie, North Carolina, USA (Burial undetermined; likely Elbaville UMC Cemetery, Advance, Davie, NC).

Notes for Martha Jane Zimmerman:

Martha does not appear on any on-line records, but was previously entered into the Mitchell Odell Foster genealogy, his mothers fathers line, by Lolita Rollins in about 2012. Some of her sources are listed, but not clearly associated with any particular people or citations within her booklet.

1.8.1.2.9. CICERO COLUMBUS ZIMMERMAN (son of Daniel Zimmerman and Phoebe Jane Shutt) was born on 19 Jul 1870 in Davie, North Carolina, USA. He died on 16 Nov 1948 in Davie, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Elbaville United Methodist Church, Advance, Davie, NC). He married Mittie Ann Beaton on 20 Nov 1897 in Davie, North Carolina, USA (Justice TJ Ellis; Wit. JP Zimmerman, WF Beck, LC Crouse.). She was born on 14 Jan 1878 in Davie, North Carolina, USA. She died on 11 Jun 1956 in Woodleaf, Rowan, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Elbaville United Methodist Church, Advance, Davie, NC).

1.8.1.2.10. EMMA VIRGINIA ZIMMERMAN (daughter of Daniel Zimmerman and Phoebe Jane Shutt) was born on 13 Aug 1872 in Davie, North Carolina, USA. She died on 25 Apr 1954 in Lexington, Davidson, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Elbaville United Methodist Church, Advance, Davie, NC). She married Wiley Nathaniel Sidden on 09 Jun 1892 in Davie, North Carolina, USA (No source found.). He was born on 23 May 1866 in North Carolina, USA. He died on 10 Oct 1943 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Elbaville United Methodist Church, Advance, Davie, NC).

1.8.1.2.11. SUSAN CARRIE ZIMMERMAN (daughter of Daniel Zimmerman and Phoebe Jane Shutt) was born on 27 Oct 1875 in Davie, North Carolina, USA. She died on 03 Dec 1957 in Mocksville, Davie, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Fork Baptist Church Cemetery, Mocksville, Davie, NC). She married Jesse Rynard Foster on 30 Jan 1894 in Davie, North Carolina, USA (Justice WF Merrell; Wit. NG Byerly, WN Sidden, TJ Byerly.). He was born on 24 Nov 1872 in Davie, North Carolina, USA. He died on 04 Jan 1959 in Mocksville, Davie, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Fork Baptist Church Cemetery, Mocksville, Davie, NC).

Susan Carrie Zimmerman lived in Fulton, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1880 (1880 Census,

Generation 4 (cont.)

living with parents.). She lived in Fulton, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1900 (1900 Census, married.). She lived in Fulton, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1910 (1910 Census, married.). She lived in Fulton, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1920 (1920 Census, married.). She lived in Fulton, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1930 (1930 Census, married.). She lived in Fulton, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1940 (1940 Census, married.). She lived in Fulton, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1950 (1950 Census, married.).

Notes for Susan Carrie Zimmerman:

From her marriage to Jesse, they had eleven known children, eight of which lived to adulthood: Arthur Vestal (1895-1981), Daniel Jennings (1896-1932), Dewey Cletus (1898-1972), Alexander (1900-1912), Sadie Ovella *Benfield-Godbee* (1902-1969), Gurla Lois *Wyatt* (1905-1972), Mitchell Odell (1907-1975), Infant Son (1911-1911), Lydia Sue *Robbins* (1911-2007), Minnie Mae *Ratlidge-Phelps* (1912-1987), Gilmer Nathaniel (1913-2005), Infant Son (1916-1916).

Jesse Rynard Foster lived in Fulton, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1880 (1880 Census, living with parents.). He lived in Fulton, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1900 (1900 Census). He lived in Fulton, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1910 (1910 Census). He served in the military in Sep 1918 in Mocksville, Davie, North Carolina, USA (WWI Registration). He lived in Fulton, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1920 (1920 Census). He lived in Fulton, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1930 (1930 Census). He lived in Fulton, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1940 (1940 Census). He lived in Fulton, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1950 (1950 Census).

Notes for Jesse Rynard Foster:

Jesse was the son of John Ganon Foster (1825-1912), born Rowan, NC, and Rhoda S Caudell [Caudle] (1826-1900), born Rowan, NC, whom resided mostly in Davie, NC. He was the youngest of ten known children, all of whom lived to adulthood.

1.8.1.2.12. LELIA CORA ZIMMERMAN (daughter of Daniel Zimmerman and Phoebe Jane Shutt) was born in Jul 1877 in Davie, North Carolina, USA. She died on 02 Nov 1917 in Winston-Salem, Forsyth, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Elbaville United Methodist Church, Advance, Davie, NC).

Lelia Cora Zimmerman lived in Fulton, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1880 (1880 Census, living with parents.). She lived in Fulton, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1900 (1900 Census, living with parents.). She lived in Fulton, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1910 (1910 Census, living with brother.).

Notes for Lelia Cora Zimmerman:

Lelia Cora Zimmerman never married. She tended to her mother for most of her life, acquiring appendicitis and later passing from an abscess and erysipelas (skin infection), likely complications of her surgery.

1.8.1.2.13. MINNIE MAE ZIMMERMAN (daughter of Daniel Zimmerman and Phoebe Jane Shutt) was born on 25 Apr 1879 in Davie, North Carolina, USA. She died on 22 Apr 1948 in Lexington, Davidson, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Good Hope UMC Cemetery, Reedy Creek, Davidson, NC). She married Early Edward Mize on 12 Dec 1900 in Reedy Creek, Davidson, North Carolina, USA (Justice LW Delap; Wit. HJ Zimmerman, JG Zimmerman.). He was born on 10 Jun 1874 in Lexington, Davidson, North Carolina, USA. He died on 09 Apr 1946 in Lexington, Davidson, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Good Hope UMC Cemetery, Reedy Creek, Davidson, NC).

Minnie Mae Zimmerman lived in Fulton, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1880 (1880 Census, living with parents.). She lived in Fulton, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1900 (1900 Census, living with parents.). She lived in Lexington, Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1910 (1910 Census, married.). She lived in Lexington, Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1920 (1920 Census, married.). She lived in Lexington, Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1930 (1930 Census, married.). She lived in Lexington, Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1940 (Residence based on husband's presence at home of son.). She lived in Lexington, Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1940 (1940 Census, supporting daughter, Nona Mae, and family.).

Notes for Minnie Mae Zimmerman:

From her marriage to Early Edward, they had four known children: Chap Franklin (1901-1971), Nona Mae *Leonard* (1908-1993), Effie Leona *Craver* (1909-1992), Dessie Marie *Myers* (1913-

Generation 4 (cont.)

1987).

Early Edward Mize lived in Yadkin College, Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1880 (1880 Census, living with parents.). He lived in Reedy Creek, Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1900 (1900 Census, living with parents.). He lived in Lexington, Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1910 (1910 Census). He served in the military in Sep 1918 in Lexington, Davidson, North Carolina, USA (WWI Registration). He lived in Lexington, Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1920 (1920 Census). He lived in Lexington, Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1930 (1930 Census). He lived in Lexington, Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1940 (1940 Census, living with son.).

Notes for Early Edward Mize:

Early Edward was the son of Thomas Ephraim Mize (1855-1935), born Davidson, NC, and Mary Lucinda Crotts (1858-1898), born Davidson, NC, whom resided in Davidson, NC. He was the oldest of ten known children, all of whom lived to adulthood. His mother died a bit early and his father remarried to Malinda Josephine Walser (1860-1950), from which there was one additional child born.

1.8.1.2.14. DANIEL ALEXANDER ZIMMERMAN (son of Daniel Zimmerman and Phoebe Jane Shutt) was born in Mar 1881 in Davie, North Carolina, USA (Birth year based on 1900 Census.). He died between 1910-1914 in North Carolina, USA (Burial undetermined; likely Davie, NC.).

Daniel Alexander Zimmerman lived in Fulton, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1900 (1900 Census, living with parents.). He lived in Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1901 (Probate of father, listed as minors for guardianship.).

Notes for Daniel Alexander Zimmerman:

Daniel Alexander "Alex" remains a mystery, for now. Extensive searches of he and his family and associates can find no record of what happened to him after 1901. He was to be under guardianship of B.O. Morris, along with his sister Cora. By 1909, Cora has married. By 1910, Daniel Alexander "Alex" does not appear on any censuses, even using various spellings and wildcards. However, his mother states on her 1910 Census that she has had 8 children, 6 living, and we can account for the other 5, meaning Daniel must still be living. But, in her 1914 obituary his is not listed as a surviving child. See more in research notes.

1.8.1.2.15. CORA GERTRUDE ZIMMERMAN (daughter of Daniel Zimmerman and Phoebe Jane Shutt) was born on 09 Mar 1885 in Davie, North Carolina, USA. She died on 07 May 1963 in Winston-Salem, Forsyth, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Mount Carmel UMC Cemetery, Winston-Salem, Forsyth, NC). She married (1) MARSHALL B SAIN on 23 Dec 1909 in Bixby, Davie, North Carolina, USA (Justice JP Williams; Wit. Rad Burton, CC Waller, Bessie Waller.). He was born on 10 Nov 1889 in Davie, North Carolina, USA. He died on 15 Sep 1913 in Salisbury, Rowan, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Elbaville United Methodist Church, Advance, Davie, NC). She married (2) WILLIAM ANDERSON FRYE on 13 Feb 1917 in Davie, North Carolina, USA (Justice CB Carter; Wit. Mittie Zimmerman, Nannie Hege, CC Zimmerman.). He was born on 19 Mar 1887 in Shady Grove, Davie, North Carolina, USA. He died on 27 Jun 1957 in Winston-Salem, Forsyth, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Mount Carmel UMC Cemetery, Winston-Salem, Forsyth, NC).

Cora Gertrude Zimmerman lived in Fulton, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1900 (1900 Census, living with parents.). She lived in Lexington, Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1910 (1910 Census, married.). She lived in Reedy Creek, Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1920 (1920 Census, married.). She lived in Forsyth, North Carolina, USA in 1930 (1930 Census, married.). She lived in Forsyth, North Carolina, USA in 1940 (1940 Census, married.). She lived in Forsyth, North Carolina, USA in 1950 (1950 Census, married.).

Notes for Cora Gertrude Zimmerman:

From her marriage to Marshall "Luther", they had one child that died in infancy, not much information really known. An article is attached. From her marriage to William A Frye, they had one known child, Willie Mae *Carter* (1917-1984), and also remained in a guardianship role to Cletta Mable Waller *Bailey*, Marshall's niece, throughout her youth and likely provided family support for her half-sibling Elmer Lonsell Frye.

Marshall B Sain lived in Mocksville, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1900 (1900 Census, living with

Generation 4 (cont.)

parents.). He lived in Lexington, Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1910 (1910 Census).

Notes for Marshall B Sain:

Marshall "Luther" was the son of John Wesley Sain (1858-1940), born Davie, NC, and Elizabeth E Nail (1856-1931), born North Carolina, whom resided mostly in Davie, NC. He was one of six known children, possibly more due to the gaps in their ages. His birth date is not know for certain, as many records differ. Hence, we will use that provided on his gravestone. See research notes.

William Anderson Frye lived in Shady Grove, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1900 (1900 Census, living with parents.). He lived in Fulton, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1910 (1910 Census, living on neighboring farm.). He lived in Reedy Creek, Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1920 (1920 Census). He lived in Forsyth, North Carolina, USA in 1930 (1930 Census). He lived in Forsyth, North Carolina, USA in 1940 (1940 Census). He lived in Forsyth, North Carolina, USA in 1950 (1950 Census).

Notes for William Anderson Frye:

William Anderson Frye was the son of David Franklin Frye (1851-1933), born North Carolina, and Sarah Elizabeth Cope (1855-1937), born North Carolina, whom resided mostly in Davie, NC. He was one of twelve known children, possibly more. He was previously married to Lillie Mae Waller (1888-1916) on 11 Aug 1912 in Davie, NC, and from that marriage had one known child, Elmer Lonswell (1912-2005). William would later help foster his niece, Cletta Mable Waller *Bailey* (1911-1977) following her mothers death. Hence, she is listed as a sister to Elmer many times.

1.8.1.8. **JACKSON⁴ ZIMMERMAN** (Thomas Daniel³, Daniel Thomas², Johann Christian¹) was born on 12 Dec 1840 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA. He died on 24 Mar 1894 in North Carolina, USA (Burial at Elbaville United Methodist Church, Advance, Davie, NC). He married (1) **EMILY BAILEY** on 07 Apr 1867 in Davie, North Carolina, USA (Justice Milton Hobbs). She was born about 1843. She died before Jun 1870 in Davie, North Carolina, USA (Burial undetermined; likely Elbaville UMC Cemetery, Advance, Davie, NC). He married (2) **SARAH ELIZABETH SAPPINGFIELD** (daughter of Andrew T Sappingfield and Anna Katherine Myers) on 03 May 1875 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA. She was born on 16 May 1846 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA (Birth date derived from death certificate.). She died on 18 May 1922 in Davie, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Elbaville United Methodist Church, Advance, Davie, NC).

Jackson Zimmerman lived in Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1840 (1840 Census, living with parents, accounted for only.). He lived in Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1850 (1850 Census, living with parents.). He lived in Shady Grove, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1860 (1860 Census, living with mother.). He lived in Fulton, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1870 (1870 Census, widowed.). He lived in Fulton, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1880 (1880 Census).

Emily Bailey lived in Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1850 (1850 Census, living with parents.). She lived in Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1860 (1860 Census, living with parents.).

Notes for Emily Bailey:

Emily was the daughter of Robert Bailey (1813-1882), born Davie, NC, and Elizabeth Armsworthy (1818-1887), born Davie, NC, whom resided in Davie, NC. She was one of seven known children, possibly more. From her marriage to Jackson Zimmerman, they had one known child, Georgianna "Georgia Anna" *Foster* (1868-1943).

Marriage Bond: 07 Apr 1867 in Davie, North Carolina, USA (Bond date; bondsmen Jackson Zimmerman, Jack Hege)

Jackson Zimmerman and Emily Bailey had the following child:

1.8.1.8.1. **GEORGIA ANNA⁵ ZIMMERMAN** (daughter of Jackson Zimmerman and Emily Bailey) was born on 14 Jan 1868 in Davie, North Carolina, USA (Birth date based on gravestone inscription.). She died on 22 Dec 1943 in Winston-Salem, Forsyth, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Elbaville United Methodist Church, Advance, Davie, NC). She married (1) **MARTIN LUTHER HARTLEY** on 22 Mar 1893 in Davie, North Carolina, USA (Justice JR Williams; Wit. WJ Giles, CF Swicewood). He was born in Apr 1876 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA. He died between 1900-1904 in North Carolina, USA (Burial undetermined; likely Davie, NC.). She married (2) **RICHARD GRANT FOSTER** on 14 Dec 1904 in Salisbury, Rowan, North Carolina, USA (Justice JC Kestler; Wit. CM Bailey,

Generation 4 (cont.)

JM Doby, CC Links). He was born on 06 Mar 1869 in Davie, North Carolina, USA. He died on 03 Apr 1955 in Midway Township, Winston-Salem, Davidson, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Fraternity Church of the Brethren Cemetery, Winston-Salem, Forsyth, NC).

Georgia Anna Zimmerman lived in Fulton, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1870 (1870 Census, living with father.). She lived in Fulton, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1880 (1880 Census, living with parents.). She lived in Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1900 (1900 Census, married.). She lived in Winston-Salem, Forsyth, North Carolina, USA in 1910 (1910 Census, married.). She lived in Midway, Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1920 (1920 Census, married.). She lived in Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1930 (1930 Census, married.). She lived in Midway, Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1940 (1940 Census, married.).

Notes for Georgia Anna Zimmerman:

From her marriage to Martin Luther Hartley, they had one known child, Jackson Nay Hartley (1894-1925). Jackson died rather young in Winston-Salem, Forsyth, NC from a "mitral valve lesion" and was buried at Emmanuel Episcopal Church, Brook Hill, Henrico, VA, the resting place of his wifes family.

From her marriage to Richard Grant Foster, they had no known children.

Martin Luther Hartley lived in Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1880 (1880 Census, living with parents.). He lived in Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1900 (1900 Census).

Notes for Martin Luther Hartley:

Martin Luther was the son of Daniel Swain Hartley (1836-1897), born Davidson, NC, and Jane Martha Walser (1841-1899), born Davidson, NC, whom resided mostly in Davidson, NC. He was the youngest of five known children, all boys, possibly more. As far as we know his marriage to Georgia Anna was his first marriage, as he was likely about 16 or 17 years old. His parents, several brothers and much of his extended family are buried at Sandy Creek Cemetery, Tyro, Davidson, NC. We cannot determine what happened to Martin, only that he appeared on the 1900 Census enumerated in July, and then his wife remarried in Dec 1904. No records or news articles were located for him via on-line searches nationally, nor any adjacent counties via manual searches.

Richard Grant Foster lived in Fulton, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1870 (1870 Census, living with parents.). He lived in Fulton, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1880 (1880 Census, living with parents.). He lived in Fulton, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1900 (1900 Census (married, first wife)). He lived in Winston-Salem, Forsyth, North Carolina, USA in 1910 (1910 Census). He lived in Midway Township, Winston-Salem, Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1920 (1920 Census). He lived in Midway Township, Winston-Salem, Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1930 (1930 Census). He lived in Midway Township, Winston-Salem, Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1940 (1940 Census).

Notes for Richard Grant Foster:

Richard was the son of Richard Foster (1820-1901), born NC, and Mary Ann Carter (1829-1919), born Davie, NC, whom were married in 1862 and resided mostly in Davie, NC. He was the youngest of four known children by his mother, three whom lived to adulthood. His father was previously married to Elizabeth Garwood (1815-1860) with one child from that marriage. The Foster's, Carter's and Garwood's all lived in close proximity to one another in the Fulton Township of Davie County during 1870 to 1900. Richard elected to be buried near his brothers son, reason unknown, likely because of his beliefs in the theology of the Fraternity Church of the Brethren (German Baptists), which was unique to Winston-Salem, NC.

Sarah Elizabeth Sappingfield lived in Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1850 (1850 Census, living with parents.). She lived in Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1860 (1860 Census, living with parents.). She lived in Fulton, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1870 (1870 Census, living alone, with child.). She lived in Fulton, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1880 (1880 Census, married.). She lived in Shady Grove, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1900 (1900 Census, widowed.). She lived in Shady Grove, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1920 (1920 Census, widowed, living with son.).

Notes for Sarah Elizabeth Sappingfield:

Generation 4 (cont.)

Sarah was the daughter of Andrew T Sappingfield [Sappenfield] (1813-1894), born Rowan, NC, and Anna Katherine Myers (abt 1813 - 1854), born NC, whom resided in Davidson, NC, and later in Forsyth, NC. She was one of six known children, possibly more. Her father remarried following the death of Anna to Catherine McRoy, with whom they had four children, possibly more.

Her sibling brother, William J Sappingfield [Sappenfield], is shown here to help clarify the relationships between William's spouse and his sister, Sarah, who married Jackson Zimmerman. The relationships and similar names are quite confusing.

Sarah came into the marriage to Jackson Zimmerman with one child, Cora [Coreah] which we are unable to determine the father. However, Cora's son seemed to think his father's name was William.

Jackson Zimmerman and Sarah Elizabeth Sappingfield had the following children:

1.8.1.8.2. CORA M⁵ SAPPINGFIELD (step daughter of Jackson Zimmerman and biological daughter of Sarah Elizabeth Sappingfield) was born on 15 Mar 1868 in Davie, North Carolina, USA (Birth date derived from gravestone.). She died on 14 Jul 1906 in Davie, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Elbaville United Methodist Church, Advance, Davie, NC). She married Charles M Bailey on 28 Dec 1890 in Davie, North Carolina, USA (Justice Wiley R Ellis; Wit. ZA Tucker, JP Zimmerman, JN Coats.). He was born on 20 Nov 1867 in Davie, North Carolina, USA (Birth date derived from death certificate.). He died on 09 Apr 1937 in Shady Grove, Davie, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Elbaville United Methodist Church, Advance, Davie, NC).

Cora M Sappingfield lived in Fulton, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1870 (1870 Census, living with mother.). She lived in Fulton, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1880 (1880 Census, living with parents.). She lived in Shady Grove, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1900 (1900 Census, married.).

Notes for Cora M Sappingfield:

From her marriage to Charles they had seven known children, all whom lived to adulthood: Hubert "Hugh" Bonson [Ronson, Bohnson, Bruce] (1890-1961), Raymond B (1893-1917, died in WWI service), Thomas Hillary (1895-1957), Sallie Bettie Carter (1898-1993), William N (1900-1926, never married) and twin brother Nathan Roosevelt (1900-1930), Macie [Mazzie] (1904-U). See research notes for information regarding where the children were displaced to in 1910.

Charles M Bailey lived in Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1870 (1870 Census, living with parents.). He lived in Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1880 (1880 Census, living with parents.). He lived in Shady Grove, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1900 (1900 Census). He lived in Shady Grove, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1910 (1910 Census, widowed.). He lived in Shady Grove, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1920 (1920 Census). He lived in Shady Grove, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1930 (1930 Census).

Notes for Charles M Bailey:

Charles was the son of Hillery Bailey (1835-U), born Davie, NC, and Elizabeth "Betty" F Lyons (1841-U), born Davidson, NC, whom resided in Davie, NC. He was the oldest of six known children. His family genealogy is not fully researched. Following, or just prior to the death of Cora, Charles remarried to Ann Dora Foster (1881-1938), in about 1903. From that marriage, he and Anna had two known children: Elizabeth "Lizzie" Ann (1913-1982), Henry Lee "Major" (1915-1976).

1.8.1.8.3. CORNELIA ALBERTINE ZIMMERMAN (daughter of Jackson Zimmerman and Sarah Elizabeth Sappingfield) was born on 22 Mar 1877 in Davie, North Carolina, USA (Birth date derived from death certificate.). She died on 24 Nov 1960 in Salisbury, Rowan, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Chestnut Hill Cemetery, Salisbury, Rowan, NC). She married (1) LEWIS ALEXANDER BRADWELL on 28 Aug 1906 in Rowan, North Carolina, USA (Marriage date based on obituary; no record found.). He was born on 14 Apr 1877 in Iredell, North Carolina, USA (Birth date derived from death certificate.). He died on 13 Sep 1970 in Salisbury, Rowan, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Chestnut Hill Cemetery, Salisbury, Rowan, NC).

1.8.1.8.4. BETTY EVELYN ZIMMERMAN (daughter of Jackson Zimmerman and Sarah Elizabeth Sappingfield) was born on 27 Dec 1877 in Davie, North Carolina, USA (Birth date derived from death certificate.). She died on 19 Aug 1961 in Forsyth, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Fork Baptist Church Cemetery, Mocksville, Davie, NC). She married George Washington Minor on 27 Dec 1896 in Davie, North Carolina, USA (Justice GH Liffard; at brides mothers, Wit. NG Byerly,

Generation 4 (cont.)

TJ Ellis, H Byerly). He was born on 25 Mar 1873 in Davie, North Carolina, USA. He died on 19 Apr 1951 in Fulton, Davie, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Fork Baptist Church Cemetery, Mocksville, Davie, NC).

Betty Evelyn Zimmerman lived in Fulton, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1880 (1880 Census, living with parents.). She lived in Fulton, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1900 (1900 Census, married.). She lived in Fulton, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1910 (1910 Census, married.). She lived in Fulton, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1920 (1920 Census, married.). She lived in Fulton, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1930 (1930 Census, married.). She lived in Fulton, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1940 (1940 Census, married.). She lived in Winston-Salem, Forsyth, North Carolina, USA between 1952-1953 (Residence based on obituary.). She lived in Ramseur, Randolph, North Carolina, USA between 1954-1961 (Residence based on obituary.).

Notes for Betty Evelyn Zimmerman:

From her marriage to George, they had ten known children, nine which lived to adulthood: Notie Zerrell *Williams* (1896-1972), Monroe Calvin (1898-1983), Thomas Jefferson (1900-1975), Marvin Jackson (1902-1975), George Yates (1903-1993), Cora Rebecca *Whitehead* (1906-1999), Lewis Grant (1909-1969), Samuel Robert (1912-1993), Kenneth Oran (1914-1994), George W "Georgie" (1918-1918).

George Washington Minor lived in Fulton, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1880 (1880 Census, living with parents.). He lived in Fulton, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1900 (1900 Census). He lived in Fulton, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1910 (1910 Census). He lived in Fulton, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1920 (1920 Census). He lived in Fulton, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1930 (1930 Census). He lived in Fulton, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1940 (1940 Census). He lived in Fulton, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1950 (1950 Census).

Notes for George Washington Minor:

George was the son of Zerrell Isaiah Minor (1836-1902), born Davidson, NC, and Amy Hendrix (1842-1918), born Davie, NC, whom resided mostly in Davie, NC. He was one of three known children, possibly more.

1.8.1.8.5. JESSE GARFIELD ZIMMERMAN (son of Jackson Zimmerman and Sarah Elizabeth Sappingfield) was born on 04 Dec 1880 in Davie, North Carolina, USA (Birth date derived from military and SSA records.). He died on 22 Jan 1966 in Mocksville, Davie, North Carolina, USA. He married Minnie Jane Waller on 17 Jan 1904 in Davie, North Carolina, USA (Justice Gannon Tolbart; home of JR Foster; Wit. GW Minor, AP Hendrix, JW Foster.). She was born on 04 May 1880 in Davie, North Carolina, USA. She died on 16 Dec 1969 in Clemmons, Forsyth, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Elbaville United Methodist Church, Advance, Davie, NC).

Jesse Garfield Zimmerman lived in Shady Grove, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1900 (1900 Census, living with mother.). He lived in Shady Grove, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1910 (1910 Census). He served in the military in 1918 in Mocksville, Davie, North Carolina, USA (WWI Registration). He lived in Shady Grove, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1920 (1920 Census). He lived in Shady Grove, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1930 (1930 Census). He lived in Shady Grove, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1940 (1940 Census). He lived in Shady Grove, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1950 (1950 Census).

Notes for Jesse Garfield Zimmerman:

The farm in which Jesse and Minnie lived was purchased from Jesse's sister's husband, George W Minor, husband of Betty Evelyn, in 1907 of about 85 acres. Jesse's mother was also included on the deed, likely to ensure for her long term care in case something happened to Jesse or Minnie. This remained their home their entire lives.

From his marriage to Minnie, they had nine known children, eight of whom lived to adulthood. Floyd Clifton (1904-1986), who married Mary Odell Pyrtle (1906-2005) in 1927 in Forsyth, NC. They resided in various states along the east coast, both of whom later retired to Florida. Floyd died 29 Nov 1986 in Pinellas, FL; his burial was not recorded, thus he may have been cremated. Thomas Jackson (1906-1990), who married Pauline "Polly" Grubbs (1913-1983) about 1930 and resided in Guilford and Buncombe, NC most of their lives. Both are buried at Guilford Memorial

Generation 4 (cont.)

Park, Greensboro, Guilford, NC.

Herman C (1908-1928), who was single, and resided in Davie, NC with his parents. He died of liver cancer at an early age. He is buried at Elbaville UMC Cemetery, Advance, Davie, NC.

Helen Eudene "Dene" Roche (1910-2010), who married James Joseph Roche (1909-U) in 1932 in Suffolk, NY. James immigrated from Ireland, his genealogy not well documented). They lived for many years in Washington, DC. Dene is buried at Elbaville UMC Cemetery, Advance, Davie, NC.

Mary Beatrice *Brown-Purdy* (1912-1993), who married James Edward Brown (1910-1958), born Ashboro, NC, about 1935. They had no children and resided mostly in Washington DC. James died in an auto accident in Waldorf, Maryland in Sept of 1958 and is buried at Forest Lawn Cemetery, Greensboro, Guilford, NC. Beatrice later married Raymond Purdy and returned to Davie, NC. She is buried at Elbaville UMC Cemetery, Advance, Davie, NC.

Sarah Edythe *Whelan* (1915-2011), who married James Emmett Whelan (1914-1993) in 1941 in Forsyth, NC. They lived many years in Washington, DC as well, both returning to North Carolina for a portion of their life, then removing to Waldorf, Maryland. James died there in 1993, Edyth in 06 Sep 2011. They had two known children, James T and Michael E Whelan.

Lacy Greene (1917-1917), an infant boy who lived less than one month, and is buried at Elbaville UMC Cemetery, Advance, Davie, NC.

Louie Cicero (1919-1991), who married Mary Lillian Orrell (1921-2012) on 06 Nov 1942 in Davie, NC. They resided mostly in Davie, NC. Both are buried at Elbaville UMC Cemetery, Advance, Davie, NC. They had three known children, one daughter and two sons.

Ruby Lee Cope (1923-2000), who married Samuel Junie Cope (1921-1989) in 1941 in Davie, NC. They resided all their lives in Davie, NC. Both are buried at Elbaville UMC Cemetery, Advance, Davie, NC. They had five children, four boys and one girl.

Minnie Jane Waller lived in Fulton, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1880 (1880 Census, living with parents.). She lived in Fulton, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1900 (1900 Census, living with parents.). She lived in Shady Grove, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1910 (1910 Census, married.). She lived in Shady Grove, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1920 (1920 Census, married.). She lived in Shady Grove, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1930 (1930 Census, married.). She lived in Shady Grove, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1940 (1940 Census, married.). She lived in Shady Grove, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1950 (1950 Census, married.).

Notes for Minnie Jane Waller:

Minnie was the daughter of Thomas W Waller (1852-1941), born North Carolina, and Mary Ann Ellis (1849-1945), born North Carolina, whom resided mostly in Davie, NC. She was one of seven known children, all of whom lived to adulthood.

1.8.1.8.6. OTTIE DANIEL ZIMMERMAN (son of Jackson Zimmerman and Sarah Elizabeth Sappingfield) was born on 24 Oct 1884 in Davie, North Carolina, USA. He died on 11 Oct 1950 in Advance, Davie, North Carolina, USA. He married (1) SANDRIA GARWOOD on 03 Mar 1907 in Davie, North Carolina, USA (Justice FM Williams; Wit. Ernest Garwood, WH Orrell, Lillie Foster). She was born on 25 Jun 1886 in Davie, North Carolina, USA. She died on 13 Nov 1909 in Davie, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Advance UMC Cemetery, Advance, Davie, NC). He married (2) JULIA CAMILLA SPRINKLE on 08 Jun 1910 in Forsyth, North Carolina, USA (At ministers home; Min. Jesse F Moore; Wit. Maude, Effie, Gladys Pfaff.). She was born on 07 Jan 1887 in Davie, North Carolina, USA. She died on 24 Feb 1956 in Advance, Davie, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Advance UMC Cemetery, Advance, Davie, NC).

Ottie Daniel Zimmerman lived in Shady Grove, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1900 (1900 Census, living with mother.). He lived in Winston-Salem, Forsyth, North Carolina, USA in Apr 1910 (1910 Census, widowed.). He served in the military in Sep 1918 in Mocksville, Davie, North Carolina, USA (WWI Registration). He lived in Shady Grove, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1920 (1920 Census). He lived in Shady Grove, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1930 (1930 Census). He lived in Shady Grove, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1940 (1940 Census). He lived in Shady Grove, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1950 (1950 Census).

Notes for Ottie Daniel Zimmerman:

Generation 4 (cont.)

From his marriage to Sandria "Sandry", they had one known child, James Sandry Zimmerman (1909-1933). James married Erma Lee Carter (1918-2006) in 1937 and resided in Davie, NC. For a short time following Sandry's death, Ottie lived in Forsyth, NC doing contractor work, until his remarriage in June of 1910. During that time, we suspect little James was cared for by Ottie's mother and sibling sisters, which is further confirmed by a small article in the Mocksville newspaper on 13 Jul 1910. James is buried at Green Meadows Baptist Church Cemetery, Mocksville, Davie, NC.

In June of 1910, Ottie remarried to Julia Camilla Sprinkle, with whom they had five known children:

William Jackson (1911-1985), who married Edith Rebecca Shutt (1917-2017) on 26 Oct 1940 and resided in Davie, NC. William is buried at Advance UMC Cemetery, Advance, Davie, NC. Martha Mildred (1913-1992), who married Cletus Leo Sowers (1917-1981) on 09 Aug 1941 and resided in Forsyth, NC. Martha is buried at Good Hope UMC Cemetery, Reedy Creek, Davidson, NC.

Oren Daniel (1914-1984), who married Donreath Harvey (1919-1991) on 09 Aug 1941 and resided in Forsyth, NC. Oren is buried at Parklawn Memorial Park, Winston-Salem, Forsyth, NC. Elmer Thomas (1916-2000), who married Sarah Everhart (1920-aft 2000) on 25 Nov 1943 and resided in Davie, NC. Elmer is buried at Cornatzer Baptist Church Cemetery, Mocksville, Davie, NC.

Harvey Harold (1923-1994), who married Nancy Ruth Holder (1932-2002) and resided in Davie, NC. Harvey is buried at Advance UMC Cemetery, Advance, Davie, NC.

Sandria Garwood lived in Shady Grove, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1900 (1900 Census, living with parents.).

Notes for Sandria Garwood:

Sandria "Sandry" Garwood was the daughter of David Turner Garwood (1835-1916), born Rowan, NC, and Mary Elizabeth Hilton (1845-1907), born Davie, NC, whom resided in Davie, NC. She was the youngest of seven known children, possibly more.

Julia Camilla Sprinkle lived in Winston-Salem, Forsyth, North Carolina, USA in 1910 (1910 Census, living with Walker family, wifes cousin.). She lived in Shady Grove, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1920 (1920 Census, married.). She lived in Shady Grove, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1930 (1930 Census, married.). She lived in Shady Grove, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1940 (1940 Census, married.). She lived in Shady Grove, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1950 (1950 Census, married.).

Notes for Julia Camilla Sprinkle:

Julia was the daughter of William M Sprinkle (abt 1865-abt 1891), born NC, and Martha Mildred Hilton (1868-1901), born NC, whom resided in Surry and Davie counties of NC. She was likely a cousin of Ottie's first wife, via her mother's Hilton surname. She was one of two known children by her mothers first marriage to William M Sprinkle. Her mother remarried following his death to Thomas S Mise (1860-1914) on 15 Nov 1900, but unfortunately only lived until the next year. Hence, there were no known children from that marriage. Julia lived with her cousin's family, that of Fallie Hilton *Walker* the daughter of her mother's brother James Harrison Hilton, for much of her life prior to marriage. Our inability to find Julia on the 1900 Census may indicate she was attending school or working, likely in the Winston-Salem, Forsyth, NC area. A 1910 City Directory of Winston-Salem lists a Miss Julia Sprinkle, not as a student, hence likely working, not far from a May [Martha] Sprinkle, a widow. Her mother appears in Salem Township in 1900 as a boarder, widowed, two children born, two living, which would also be an indication her children are in school or working.

1.8.1.8.7. TELLIE LOW ZIMMERMAN (daughter of Jackson Zimmerman and foster daughter of Sarah Elizabeth Sappingfield) was born on 06 Nov 1895 in Davie, North Carolina, USA (Birth date derived from death certificate.). She died on 07 Mar 1968 in Burlington, Alamance, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Chestnut Hill Cemetery, Salisbury, Rowan, NC). She married James Ernest Sullivan on 22 Dec 1913 in Winston, Forsyth, North Carolina, USA (Min. EL Cinsland, Moravian Parsonage; Wit. Nell and Ham Horton, Louise Crossland.). He was born on 18 Feb 1897 in Iredell, North Carolina, USA (Birth date and county derived from military records.). He

Generation 4 (cont.)

died on 05 Dec 1969 in Burlington, Alamance, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Chestnut Hill Cemetery, Salisbury, Rowan, NC).

Tellie Low Zimmerman lived in Shady Grove, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1900 (1900 Census, living with mother.). She lived in Salisbury, Rowan, North Carolina, USA in 1910 (1910 Census, living with sister.). She lived in Forsyth, North Carolina, USA in 1920 (1920 Census, married.). She lived in Salisbury, Rowan, North Carolina, USA in 1930 (1930 Census, married.). She lived in Salisbury, Rowan, North Carolina, USA in 1940 (1940 Census, married.). She lived in Winston-Salem, Forsyth, North Carolina, USA in 1950 (1950 Census, married.).

Notes for Tellie Low Zimmerman:

From her marriage to James, they had one known child, Cleo Mae *Thomas* (1915-2006), who first married Donald Jennings Monroe (1915-1971) on 21 Jun 1939 in Danville, VA. Cleo later married Alton Bradley Thomas (1908-2003) on 22 Dec 1946 in Morristown, Morris, NJ. Both Cleo and Alton are buried at Magnolia Cemetery, Elon, Alamance, NC. They had no known children.

James Ernest Sullivan served in the military in Jun 1917 in Salisbury, Rowan, North Carolina, USA (WWI Registration). He lived in Forsyth, North Carolina, USA in 1920 (1920 Census). He lived in Salisbury, Rowan, North Carolina, USA in 1930 (1930 Census). He lived in Salisbury, Rowan, North Carolina, USA in 1940 (1940 Census). He lived in Winston-Salem, Forsyth, North Carolina, USA in 1950 (1950 Census).

Notes for James Ernest Sullivan:

James' genealogy is not well known. On his birth record, his mother was listed as Pearl Miller, no father listed.

1.8.3.3. **DAVID⁴ ZIMMERMAN** (George³, Daniel Thomas², Johann Christian¹) was born on 07 Dec 1837 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA. He died on 21 Apr 1868 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Mount Olivet UMC Cemetery, Lexington, Davidson, NC). He married **NANCY EVANS**. She was born on 16 Jul 1838 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA. She died on 19 Apr 1868 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Mount Olivet UMC Cemetery, Lexington, Davidson, NC).

David Zimmerman lived in Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1840 (1840 Census, living with parents, accounted for only.). He lived in Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1850 (1850 Census, living with parents.). He lived in Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1860 (1860 Census, living with parents.).

Notes for David Zimmerman:

While a definitive article was not found, early researchers state that David and his wife Nancy both died of food poisoning, which certainly makes sense given their deaths are so close together. The reason for the death of their infant Joseph a few years prior was not known. The remaining two children were initially placed in guardianship under their uncle, Junius [James] R Evans, and later were provided an inheritance from their grandfather, George Zimmerman.

Nancy Evans lived in Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1850 (1850 Census, living with parents.). She lived in Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1860 (1860 Census, living with father.).

Notes for Nancy Evans:

Nancy was the daughter of Michael Evans (1812-1894), born Davidson, NC, and Elizabeth Ripple (1815-1854), born North Carolina, whom resided in Davidson, NC. She was one of seven known children. Her father later remarried to Susannah Ader (1834-1897), born Davidson, NC, in 1857 and had another eight known children from that marriage.

Marriage Bond: 20 Nov 1860 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA (Bond date; bondsmen Joseph S Sowers, David Zimmerman.)

David Zimmerman and Nancy Evans had the following children:

1.8.3.3.1. **JOSEPH⁵ ZIMMERMAN** (son of David Zimmerman and Nancy Evans) was born on 10 Nov 1862 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA (Birth date based on gravestone inscription.). He died on 12 Aug 1865 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Mount Olivet UMC Cemetery, Lexington, Davidson, NC).

Generation 4 (cont.)

1.8.3.3.2. JUNIUS LINDSAY ZIMMERMAN (son of David Zimmerman and Nancy Evans) was born on 30 Aug 1864 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA (Birth date based on gravestone inscription.). He died on 20 Oct 1954 in Lexington, Davidson, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Mount Olivet UMC Cemetery, Lexington, Davidson, NC). He married Beatrice Estelle Evans on 21 Oct 1893 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA (Min. G.W. Hardison; Wit. DK and SL Cecil, ME Hardison.). She was born on 25 Feb 1878 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA (Birth date based on gravestone inscription.). She died on 18 Oct 1971 in Lexington, Davidson, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Mount Olivet UMC Cemetery, Lexington, Davidson, NC).

Junius Lindsay Zimmerman lived in Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1870 (1870 Census, living with guardian, uncle.). He lived in Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1880 (1880 Census, living with guardian, uncle.). He lived in Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1900 (1900 Census). He lived in Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1910 (1910 Census). He lived in Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1920 (1920 Census). He lived in Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1930 (1930 Census). He lived in Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1940 (1940 Census).

Notes for Junius Lindsay Zimmerman:

From their marriage, they had seven known children, five which lived to adulthood: Infant Son (18 Apr 1897-18 Apr 1897), Helen Beatrice *Mendenhall* (22 Jan 1899-22 Oct 1962), Orlene Bryon (28 Oct 1900-20 Apr 1902), Mildred C *Yarborough* (28 Feb 1903-16 Sep 1959), Mary Katherine "Kate" *Finley-Lindsay* (05 Nov 1905-16 Mar 1997), Julius Ellard (24 Nov 1908-15-Sep 1969), James Lee (30 Oct 1913-11 Mar 1993).

Beatrice Estelle Evans lived in Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1900 (1900 Census, married.). She lived in Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1910 (1910 Census, married.). She lived in Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1920 (1920 Census, married.). She lived in Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1930 (1930 Census, married.). She lived in Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1940 (1940 Census, married.).

Notes for Beatrice Estelle Evans:

Beatrice was the daughter of Junius Ripple Evans (1843-1902), born Davidson, NC, and Mary Henrietta Cecil (1853-1934), born Davidson, NC, whom resided mostly in Davidson, NC. Her parents were the guardians of her husband following the death of his parents.

1.8.3.3.3. WASHINGTON MEACHUM ZIMMERMAN (son of David Zimmerman and Nancy Evans) was born on 31 Jul 1866 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA (Birth date based on gravestone inscription.). He died on 04 Jul 1950 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Mount Olivet UMC Cemetery, Lexington, Davidson, NC). He married Ida Orilla Thomas on 10 Feb 1887 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA (Min. J.W. Cecil; Res of brides father.). She was born on 02 Feb 1866 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA (Birth date based on gravestone inscription.). She died on 28 May 1956 in Lexington, Davidson, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Mount Olivet UMC Cemetery, Lexington, Davidson, NC).

Washington Meachum Zimmerman lived in Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1870 (1870 Census, living with guardian, uncle.). He lived in Yadkin College, Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1880 (1880 Census, living with guardian, grandfather.). He lived in Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1900 (1900 Census). He lived in Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1910 (1910 Census). He lived in Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1920 (1920 Census). He lived in Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1930 (1930 Census). He lived in Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1940 (1940 Census). He lived in Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1950 (1950 Census, living with son.).

Notes for Washington Meachum Zimmerman:

Meachum and Ida had the following children: Sallie Estelle *Ripple* (1888-1973), Fred (1890-1897), Ethel H *Unstead* (1893-1982), Jessie Lee (1895-1896), Ella Mae *Norman* (1898-1947), Clyde Thomas (1901-1985), Robert Glenn (1905-1964), Webster Numa (1907-1999).

Ida Orilla Thomas lived in Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1870 (1870 Census, living with parents.). She lived in Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1880 (1880 Census, living with parents.). She lived in Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1900 (1900 Census, married.). She lived in Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1910 (1910 Census, married.). She lived in Davidson,

Generation 4 (cont.)

North Carolina, USA in 1920 (1920 Census, married.). She lived in Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1930 (1930 Census, married.). She lived in Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1940 (1940 Census, married.). She lived in Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1950 (1950 Census, married, living with son.).

Notes for Ida Orilla Thomas:

Ida was the daughter of John Clinton Thomas (1842-1918), born Davidson, NC, and Christina Magdalena Sink (1843-1886), born Davidson, NC, whom resided mostly in Davidson, NC. She was one of ten known children, possibly more, nine which lived to adulthood. Following the death of her mother, her father remarried to Antoinetta I Siceloff (1851-1920) in 1887 in Davidson, NC. From that marriage there were no additional children born.

Generation 5

1.8.1.1.1. **JOHN HENRY⁵ ZIMMERMAN** (George Jesse⁴, Thomas Daniel³, Daniel Thomas², Johann Christian¹) was born on 07 Nov 1852 in Caswell, North Carolina, USA. He died on 28 Jun 1939 in Roxboro, Person, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Samuel A Dixon Family Cemetery, Ceppo, Person, NC). He married (1) **SARAH B DIXON** on 20 Dec 1871 in Person, North Carolina, USA (Justice JJ Brooks, Wit. S. Dixon, RG Brooks, EJ Evans). She was born on 18 Apr 1851 in Person, North Carolina, USA. She died on 19 Apr 1924 in Person, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Samuel A Dixon Family Cemetery, Ceppo, Person, NC). He married (2) **RUTH MABEL CHISENHALL** on 17 Dec 1926 in Roxboro, Person, North Carolina, USA. She was born on 07 May 1906 in Roxboro, Person, North Carolina, USA. She died on 28 Apr 1993 in Roxboro, Person, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Mill Creek Baptist Church Cemetery, Person, North Carolina).

John Henry Zimmerman lived in Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1860 (1860 Census, living with parents.). He lived in Hightowers, Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1870 (1870 Census, living with mother.). He lived in Person, North Carolina, USA in 1880 (1880 Census). He lived in Person, North Carolina, USA in 1900 (1900 Census). He lived in Woodsdale, Person, North Carolina, USA in 1910 (1910 Census). He lived in Woodsdale, Person, North Carolina, USA in 1920 (1920 Census). He lived in Woodsdale, Person, North Carolina, USA in 1930 (1930 Census).

Notes for John Henry Zimmerman:

Most of what we know about John Henry is from the thorough research of Barry Whitfield, between 2008-2021. Barry is the grandson of James Henry Zimmerman, the son of Edward Boswell Zimmerman. Barry's family inherited many important artifacts, images and records from the Zimmerman's and has utilized them to compose an extensive family history. Currently, his summary is posted on-line at <https://barrywhitfield8.wixsite.com/home/zimmerman>. However, as life always changes, these webpage summaries may not always be available. See a summary in the research notes.

John Henry's children with Ruth Mabel can most easily be seen in the 1940 Census, Ruth still living in Woodsdale Township of Person County at her residence, with her cousin Graham Chisenhall (age 17) listed as head, herself (age 34) listed as widowed, Ramona age 3, Gloria age 8. Also in the home are Ruth's mother, Dela (age 56) listed as single, and whom would be Graham's father, John (age 54) listed as widowed. The relationships on this census do not make much sense, and Graham is most likely the eldest son of Ruth's father's first marriage to Annie L Harris (1896-1925), and of course the Della and John listed are Ruth's mother and step-father. The informant being Ruth, she may simply have explained the relations oddly to the census taker. And, since little John H C is missing, we can confirm his death prior to 1940.

Sarah B Dixon lived in Person, North Carolina, USA in 1880 (1880 Census, married.). She lived in Person, North Carolina, USA in 1900 (1900 Census, married.). She lived in Woodsdale, Person, North Carolina, USA in 1910 (1910 Census, married.). She lived in Woodsdale, Person, North Carolina, USA in 1920 (1920 Census, married.).

Notes for Sarah B Dixon:

Sarah "Sallie" was the daughter of Samuel Adam Dixon (1813-1881), born Granville, NC, and Mary Ann Elizabeth "Polly" Duncan (1817-1892), born Granville, NC, whom resided mostly in Person County, NC. She was one of sixteen known children. Both her father and mother's side of the family contributed land for family cemeteries throughout Person County, with many relatives found there.

John Henry Zimmerman and Sarah B Dixon had the following children:

Generation 5 (cont.)

1.8.1.1.1.1. JOHN GREEN⁶ ZIMMERMAN (son of John Henry Zimmerman and Sarah B Dixon) was born on 14 Jan 1873 in Person, North Carolina, USA. He died on 06 May 1965 in Reidsville, Rockingham, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Oak Grove UMC Cemetery, Roxboro, Person, NC). He married Minnie Dorothy Harris on 27 Dec 1899 in Olive Hill, Person, North Carolina, USA (Married at brides home; Min. P.H. Clay.). She was born on 14 Dec 1880 in Person, North Carolina, USA. She died on 23 Mar 1955 in South Boston, Halifax, Virginia, USA (Burial at Oak Grove UMC Cemetery, Roxboro, Person, NC).

John Green Zimmerman lived in Person, North Carolina, USA in 1880 (1880 Census, living with parents.). He lived in Woodsdale, Person, North Carolina, USA in 1900 (1900 Census, married, living with parents.). He lived in Cunningham, Person, North Carolina, USA in 1910 (1910 Census). He lived in Semora, Person, North Carolina, USA in 1918 (Residence based on WWI registration.). He served in the military in Sep 1918 in Person, North Carolina, USA (WWI Registration). He lived in Cunningham, Person, North Carolina, USA in 1920 (1920 Census). He lived in Cunningham, Person, North Carolina, USA in 1930 (1930 Census). He lived in Cunningham, Person, North Carolina, USA in 1940 (1940 Census).

Notes for John Green Zimmerman:

From his marriage to Minnie, they had five known children: Willie "Bill" Green (1904-1988), Nubie "Newby" Caviness (1908-1979), Sallie Lee *Adcock* (1916-2012), Hallie Mae *Royster-Williams* (1918-2011), John Green Jr (1920-bef.1930).

Minnie Dorothy Harris lived in Woodsdale, Person, North Carolina, USA in 1900 (1900 Census, married.). She lived in Cunningham, Person, North Carolina, USA in 1910 (1910 Census, married.). She lived in Cunningham, Person, North Carolina, USA in 1920 (1920 Census, married.). She lived in Cunningham, Person, North Carolina, USA in 1930 (1930 Census, married.). She lived in Cunningham, Person, North Carolina, USA in 1940 (1940 Census, married.).

Notes for Minnie Dorothy Harris:

Minnie was the daughter of Willis H Harris (1854-1929), born Person, NC, and Sallie M Brooks (1860-1893), born Person, NC, whom resided in Person, NC. She was one of eight known children, seven of which were girls, two pair which may have been twins.

1.8.1.1.1.2. ELIZABETH A ZIMMERMAN (daughter of John Henry Zimmerman and Sarah B Dixon) was born on 15 Nov 1877 in Person, North Carolina, USA. She died on 15 Aug 1952 in Person, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Burchwood Cemetery, Roxboro, Person, NC). She married James Archer Whitt on 07 Jan 1900 in Person, North Carolina, USA (Married at parents home; Min. P.H. Clay). He was born on 17 Dec 1876 in North Carolina, USA. He died on 05 May 1942 in Durham, Durham, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Burchwood Cemetery, Roxboro, Person, NC).

Elizabeth A Zimmerman lived in Person, North Carolina, USA in 1880 (1880 Census, living with parents.). She lived in Woodsdale, Person, North Carolina, USA in 1900 (1900 Census, married.). She lived in Woodsdale, Person, North Carolina, USA in 1910 (1910 Census, married.). She lived in Woodsdale, Person, North Carolina, USA in 1920 (1920 Census, married.). She lived in Roxboro, Person, North Carolina, USA in 1930 (1930 Census, married.). She lived in Roxboro, Person, North Carolina, USA in 1940 (1940 Census, married.).

Notes for Elizabeth A Zimmerman:

From her marriage to James, they had nine know children: Etta Landers *Chambers* (1900-1973), Arch James (1902-1984), Jesse Clifton (1904-1978), Eddie Carlton (1906-1975), Lottie Mae *Walker* (1908-1995), Marion "Buck" Thomas (1910-1966), William Henry (1911-1980), Mary *Stephens* (1914-2007), Sally Sue *Slaughter* (1916-2003).

James Archer Whitt lived in Roxboro, Person, North Carolina, USA in 1880 (1880 Census, living with parents.). He lived in Person, North Carolina, USA in 1900 (1900 Census). He lived in Person, North Carolina, USA in 1910 (1910 Census). He lived in Person, North Carolina, USA in 1920 (1920 Census). He lived in Roxboro, Person, North Carolina, USA in 1930 (1930 Census). He lived in Roxboro, Person, North Carolina, USA in 1940 (1940 Census).

Generation 5 (cont.)

Notes for James Archer Whitt:

James was the son of William "Billy" Wright Whitt (1855-1930), born Halifax, VA, and Caroline "Cora" Sue Sneed (1862-1945), born Person, NC, whom resided mostly in Person, NC. He was one of ten known children.

1.8.1.1.1.3. EDWARD BOSWELL ZIMMERMAN (son of John Henry Zimmerman and Sarah B Dixon) was born on 20 Sep 1879 in Person, North Carolina, USA. He died on 23 Aug 1962 in Roxboro, Person, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Oak Grove UMC Cemetery, Roxboro, Person, NC). He married Mollie Bett Long on 05 Dec 1900 in Person, North Carolina, USA (Justice JP Williams; Wit. CD Clayton, SC Barnett, BW Long.). She was born on 25 Oct 1877 in Person, North Carolina, USA. She died on 10 Jul 1938 in Roxboro, Person, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Oak Grove UMC Cemetery, Roxboro, Person, NC).

Edward Boswell Zimmerman lived in Woodsdale, Person, North Carolina, USA in 1880 (1880 Census, living with parents.). He lived in Woodsdale, Person, North Carolina, USA in 1900 (1900 Census, living with parents.). He lived in Cunningham, Person, North Carolina, USA in 1910 (1910 Census). He lived in Woodsdale, Person, North Carolina, USA in 1920 (1920 Census). He lived in Woodsdale, Person, North Carolina, USA in 1930 (1930 Census). He lived in Hightowers, Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1940 (1940 Census, widowed, living with son.). He lived in Prospect Hill, Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1941 (Residence based on sons WWII registration.). He lived in Mangum, Durham, North Carolina, USA in 1950 (1950 Census, widowed.).

Notes for Edward Boswell Zimmerman:

From Ed's marriage to Mollie they had twelve known children: Ava Merle *Chambers* (1901-1942), James Henry (1902-1996), Jesse Lambeth (1904-1975), Mamie Elizabeth *Turner* (1905-1994), Mary Louise *Rudder* (1908-2005), Ruth *Davis* (1911-2013), Guy Stanley (1913-2004), Nora Mae *Lewis* (1914-2012), Alma Helen *Wilkerson* (1915-2012), Edward Flint (1917-1918), twins Myrtle (1918-1918) and Walter Jeffries (1918-1919). Following the death of Mollie, Ed never remarried.

Mollie Bett Long lived in Person, North Carolina, USA in 1880 (1880 Census, living with parents.). She lived in Dan River, Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1900 (1900 Census, living with brother.). She lived in Woodsdale, Person, North Carolina, USA in 1910 (1910 Census, married.). She lived in Woodsdale, Person, North Carolina, USA in 1920 (1920 Census, married.). She lived in Woodsdale, Person, North Carolina, USA in 1930 (1930 Census, married.).

Notes for Mollie Bett Long:

Mollie was the daughter of James T Long (1843-1908), born Person, NC, and Elizabeth Clayton (1846-1918), born Person, NC, whom resided mostly in Person, NC. She was one of six known children, possibly more.

1.8.1.1.1.4. JESSE ZIMMERMAN (son of John Henry Zimmerman and Sarah B Dixon) was born on 12 Jan 1883 in Person, North Carolina, USA. He died on 10 Oct 1887 in Person, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Samuel A Dixon Family Cemetery, Ceppo, Person, NC).

Notes for Jesse Zimmerman:

Little Jessie's grave marker information on the cemetery record indexes of NC was important in verifying the writing on the stone, as by the 2000's it was badly worn. Why his last name was shortened to Zinmon remains unexplained.

Ruth Mabel Chisenhall lived in Person, North Carolina, USA in 1910 (1910 Census, living with mother.). She lived in Person, North Carolina, USA in 1920 (1920 Census, living with mother.). She lived in Person, North Carolina, USA in 1930 (1930 Census, married.). She lived in Person, North Carolina, USA in 1940 (1940 Census, widowed.). She lived in Allensville, Person, North Carolina, USA in 1950 (1950 Census, married.).

Notes for Ruth Mabel Chisenhall:

Ruth was the daughter of John Jackson Chisenhall (1885-1961), born North Carolina, and Della C Chisenhall (1883-1971), born North Carolina, whom resided mostly in Durham, NC. She was one of six known children, possibly more. Her family genealogy is not well researched. Following the death of John Henry Zimmerman, she remarried to Willie Henry Clark (1904-1971) on 24 Dec 1942 in Danville, VA.

Generation 5 (cont.)

From that marriage she had four known children: Fred William (1944-L), Buster (1945-L), Barbara Jewel *Spencer* (1948-L), Danny (1950-L).

John Henry Zimmerman and Ruth Mabel Chisenhall had the following children:

1.8.1.1.1.5. JOHN HENRY CALVIN⁶ ZIMMERMAN (son of John Henry Zimmerman and Ruth Mabel Chisenhall) was born on 28 Jul 1935 in Person, North Carolina, USA. He died on 01 Jul 1936 in Woodsdale, Person, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Concord Methodist Church Cemetery, Concord, Person, NC).

1.8.1.1.1.6. RAMONA GRAVES ZIMMERMAN (daughter of John Henry Zimmerman and Ruth Mabel Chisenhall) was born on 03 Jun 1937 in Person, North Carolina, USA. She died on 07 Sep 2007 in George, Mississippi, USA (Burial at Bexley Cemetery, Bexley, George, Mississippi). She married Stephen Carlton Gentry about 1954 in Person, North Carolina, USA. He was born in Nov 1932 in Person, North Carolina, USA. He died in Mar 2016 in Panama City, Bay, Florida, USA (Burial undetermined.).

Ramona Graves Zimmerman lived in Woodsdale, Person, North Carolina, USA in 1940 (1940 Census, living with mother.). She lived in Allensville, Person, North Carolina, USA in 1950 (1950 Census, living with parents.). She lived in Long Beach, Los Angeles, California, USA in 1957 (Residence based on city directory, married.). She lived in Long Beach, Los Angeles, California, USA in 1969 (Residence based on city directory, married.). She lived in Roxboro, Person, North Carolina, USA in 1993 (Residence based on death certificate of mother.).

Notes for Ramona Graves Zimmerman:

From her marriage to Carlton Gentry, they had one known son, Steve Michael Gentry (1954-L) of Phenix City, AL.

Notes for Stephen Carlton Gentry:

Carlton was the son of Howard Carlton Gentry (1908-1969), born Person, NC, and Virginia Elizabeth Melton (1914-2003), born Person, NC, whom resided mostly in Roxboro, Person, NC. He is believed to have been one of five children. His family genealogy is not well researched at this time. He spent some time in the US Army and retired to Roxboro, Person, NC.

1.8.1.1.1.7. GLORIS FAY ZIMMERMAN (daughter of John Henry Zimmerman and Ruth Mabel Chisenhall) was born on 16 Aug 1939 in Person, North Carolina, USA. She died on 24 May 2023 in Lucedale, George, Mississippi, USA (Burial at Bexley Cemetery, Bexley, George, Mississippi). She married James Douglas Guin on 09 Dec 1966 in Mississippi, USA. He was born on 26 Apr 1921 in Fayette, Alabama, USA. He died on 04 May 2006 in Lucedale, George, Mississippi, USA (Burial at Bexley Cemetery, Bexley, George, Mississippi).

Gloris Fay Zimmerman lived in Woodsdale, Person, North Carolina, USA in 1940 (1940 Census, living with mother.). She lived in Allensville, Person, North Carolina, USA in 1950 (1950 Census, living with parents.). She lived in Opelika, Lee, Alabama, USA between 1970-1990. She lived in Lucedale, George, Mississippi, USA between 1994-2023.

Notes for Gloris Fay Zimmerman:

From her marriage to James Douglas, they had five known children, possibly more.

Notes for James Douglas Guin:

James was the son of Charles Lee Guin (1901-1961), born Alabama, and Dessie Lee McCool (1899-1966), born Alabama, whom resided mostly in Alabama and later in Mississippi. He was one of three known children, possibly more. He was previously married to Eula Mae Harvard (1922-2004), in Oct 1941 in Jackson, Mississippi.

1.8.1.1.2. **GEORGE WASHINGTON⁵ ZIMMERMAN** (George Jesse⁴, Thomas Daniel³, Daniel Thomas², Johann Christian¹) was born on 03 Aug 1855 in Caswell, North Carolina, USA. He died on 10 Aug 1939 in Caswell, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Providence Baptist Church, Providence, Caswell, NC). He married Mary Jane Franklin Gillespie (daughter of William Oen Gillespie and Mary Frances Walters) on 05 Apr 1882 in Caswell, North Carolina, USA. She was born on 16 Jan 1856 in Caswell, North Carolina, USA. She died on 24 Dec 1926 in Locust Hill, Caswell, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Providence Baptist Church, Providence, Caswell, NC).

Generation 5 (cont.)

George Washington Zimmerman lived in Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1860 (1860 Census, living with parents.). He lived in Hightowers, Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1870 (1870 Census, living with mother.). He lived in Milton, Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1880 (1880 Census, laborer.). He lived in Milton, Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1900 (1900 Census). He lived in Dan River, Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1910 (1910 Census). He lived in Pelham, Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1920 (1920 Census). He lived in Pelham, Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1930 (1930 Census, widowed.).

Mary Jane Franklin Gillespie lived in Locust Hill, Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1860 (1860 Census, living with parents.). She lived in Milton, Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1870 (1870 Census, living with parents.). She lived in Milton, Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1880 (1880 Census, living with parents.). She lived in Milton, Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1900 (1900 Census, married.). She lived in Dan River, Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1910 (1910 Census, married.). She lived in Pelham, Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1920 (1920 Census, married.).

Notes for Mary Jane Franklin Gillespie:

Mary Jane Gillespie was the daughter of William Own Gillespie (1825-1907), born Virginia, and Mary Frances Walters (1831-1901), born Virginia, whom resided mostly in Caswell, North Carolina. She was one of eleven known children, possibly more (some researchers believe 15, see research notes). Her family bible indicates her full given name was Mary Jane Franklin Gillespie.

George Washington Zimmerman and Mary Jane Franklin Gillespie had the following children:

1.8.1.1.2.1. JOSEPH ERNEST⁶ ZIMMERMAN (son of George Washington Zimmerman and Mary Jane Franklin Gillespie) was born on 16 Jan 1883 in Caswell, North Carolina, USA. He died on 04 Jun 1958 in Danville, Independent Cities, Virginia, USA (Burial at Providence Baptist Church, Providence, Caswell, NC). He married Sue Holland Johnson on 15 Jan 1914 in Danville, Independent Cities, Virginia, USA (Danville Marriage Register Only). She was born on 07 Nov 1885 in Pittsylvania, Virginia, USA. She died on 13 Aug 1966 in Danville, Independent Cities, Virginia, USA (Burial at Providence Baptist Church, Providence, Caswell, NC).

1.8.1.1.2.2. MARY STELLA ZIMMERMAN (daughter of George Washington Zimmerman and Mary Jane Franklin Gillespie) was born on 31 Jan 1884 in Caswell, North Carolina, USA. She died on 04 Mar 1957 in Danville, Independent Cities, Virginia, USA (Burial at Providence Baptist Church, Providence, Caswell, NC).

Mary Stella Zimmerman lived in Milton, Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1900 (1900 Census, living with parents.). She lived in Dan River, Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1910 (1910 Census, living with parents.). She lived in Pelham, Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1920 (1920 Census, living with parents.). She lived in Pelham, Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1930 (1930 Census, living with father.). She lived in Dan River, Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1950 (1950 Census, living with sister.).

Notes for Mary Stella Zimmerman:

Mamie Stella Zimmerman never married. She remained with her parents and continued to support her father after her mother's death in 1926. She later moved in with her sister Annie Dora Davis in Danville, VA.

1.8.1.1.2.3. WILBERT MONROE ZIMMERMAN (son of George Washington Zimmerman and Mary Jane Franklin Gillespie) was born on 05 Mar 1888 in Caswell, North Carolina, USA. He died on 04 Feb 1971 in Providence, Caswell, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Providence Baptist Church, Providence, Caswell, NC). He married Mary Susan Wilson on 30 Jun 1920 in Danville, Independent Cities, Virginia, USA (Married at home or Rev. Hicks, Danville, VA; Min. Dr. Hicks; Wit. Tab Zimmerman). She was born on 23 Mar 1890 in Rockingham, North Carolina, USA. She died on 12 May 1983 in Providence, Caswell, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Providence Baptist Church, Providence, Caswell, NC).

1.8.1.1.2.4. ANNIE DORA ZIMMERMAN (daughter of George Washington Zimmerman and Mary Jane Franklin Gillespie) was born on 31 Aug 1889 in Caswell, North Carolina, USA. She died on 29 Nov 1972 in Danville, Independent Cities, Virginia, USA (Burial at New Hope Methodist Church, Blanch, Caswell, NC). She married Robert Weldon Davis on 19 Mar 1913 in Greensboro, Guilford, North Carolina, USA (Min. J.R. Hutton). He was born on 30 Jul 1886 in Caswell, North Carolina, USA. He died on 19 Feb 1971 in Danville, Independent Cities, Virginia, USA (Burial at New Hope Methodist Church, Blanch, Caswell, NC).

Generation 5 (cont.)

Annie Dora Zimmerman lived in Milton, Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1900 (1900 Census, living with parents.). She lived in Dan River, Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1910 (1910 Census, living with parents.). She lived in Clarksville, Greene, Pennsylvania, USA in 1918 (Residence based on spouse WWII registration.). She lived in Pelham, Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1920 (1920 Census, married, living with parents.). She lived in Scituate, Providence, Rhode Island, USA in 1923 (Residence based on death location of child.). She lived in Dan River, Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1930 (1930 Census, married.). She lived in Dan River, Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1935 (Based on previous census.). She lived in Dan River, Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1940 (1940 Census, married.). She lived in Dan River, Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1950 (1950 Census, married.).

Notes for Annie Dora Zimmerman:

From her marriage to Robert, they had twelve known children, seven which lived to adulthood: Infant girl (1914-1914), Infant son (1915-1915), Robert Weldon Jr (1916-1966), Rose Etta *Purgason* (1918-2002), Jannie Thelma (1919-1919), George Henry (1920-1983), Mary Naomi (1921-1923), Bernard Franklin (1924-1998), Dorothy Carie *Johnson-Glading-Ridenhour* (1926-2021), Jim Winston (1928-1928), Elizabeth Mae *Oliver* (1929-2009), Wayne Winston (1932-2000).

Annie's husband, Robert Weldon, spent much of his early career working as an operator and engineer for various railroads, constructing tunnels and bridges along the eastern seaboard. Hence, Annie spent quite a bit of time in Dunbar, Pennsylvania, initially as a boarder, then becoming good friends with Mrs. Carrie Wilhiem. Carrie helped care for Annie during at least three of her childrens' deliveries. Later in life, the family referred to Carrie as "Aunt Carrie", often never knowing that she was not technically related to the family.

Research Notes:

Annie is living at home in Pelham, Caswell, NC while married to Robert, although Robert is off working in the north. She is shown on her parents 1920 Census with son Robert Weldon Jr and daughter Rose Etta.

The following is a citation previously entered by James A Johnson Jr: Unknown, Newspaper Clipping in Bible of Annie DAVIS, Collection of Dorothy BROWDER DAVIS, Danville, Virginia, "USA, DAVIS-ZIMMERMAN Robert W. Davis of New York and Miss Annie D. Zimmerman of Pelham surprised their friends by running up to Greensboro last Wednesday morning and getting married. Rev. J. R. Hutton performing the ceremony. Mrs. Davis has many friends in this county where she has taught school for the past two years. After her school closed she went up to Gibsonville to visit her friend Miss Annie P. Zimmerman, and here Mr. Davis accompanied by Mr. Walker of Danville met and accompanied her to Greensboro where the wedding took place. Mr. and Mrs. Davis left immediately for New York where they will make their home."

Robert Weldon Davis lived in Dan River, Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1900. He lived in Dan River, Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1910. He lived in Clarksville, Greene, Pennsylvania, USA in 1918 (Based on WWI Registration). He lived between 1918-1933 (Various residences, eastern US, career driven.). He served in the military in Sep 1918 in Greene, Pennsylvania, USA (WWII Registration). He lived in Dan River, Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1930 (1930 Census). He lived in Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1933. He lived in Dan River, Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1940 (1940 Census). He lived in Dan River, Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1950 (1950 Census).

Notes for Robert Weldon Davis:

Robert W Davis was the son of James A Davis (1845-1909), born Caswell, NC, and Isabella S Roberts (1855-1923), born Caswell, NC, whom resided mostly in Caswell, NC. He was one of five known children.

1.8.1.1.2.5. OSCAR HENRY ZIMMERMAN (son of George Washington Zimmerman and Mary Jane Franklin Gillespie) was born on 13 Dec 1890 in Caswell, North Carolina, USA. He died on 11 May 1964 in Danville, Independent Cities, Virginia, USA (Burial at Providence Baptist Church, Providence, Caswell, NC). He married Nannie May Barker on 13 Mar 1919 in Milton, Caswell, North Carolina, USA (Home of R J Gillespie; Min. J.E. Blalock; Wit. J.H. Gillespie, R.J.

Generation 5 (cont.)

Gillespie.). She was born on 20 Aug 1898 in Person, North Carolina, USA. She died on 13 May 1971 in Danville, Independent Cities, Virginia, USA (Burial at Providence Baptist Church, Providence, Caswell, NC).

1.8.1.1.2.6. TAB MARION ZIMMERMAN (son of George Washington Zimmerman and Mary Jane Franklin Gillespie) was born on 05 Nov 1892 in North Carolina, USA. He died on 24 Jan 1970 in Salem, Roanoke, Virginia, USA (Burial at Fairview Cemetery, Roanoke, Roanoke, VA). He married Elsie Gray Wilson on 07 Dec 1921 in Danville, Independent Cities, Virginia, USA. She was born on 27 Nov 1897 in Reidsville, Rockingham, North Carolina, USA. She died on 23 Nov 1970 in Valdosta, Lowndes, Georgia, USA (Burial at Fairview Cemetery, Roanoke, Roanoke, VA).

1.8.1.1.2.7. PEARL VIRGINIA ZIMMERMAN (daughter of George Washington Zimmerman and Mary Jane Franklin Gillespie) was born on 04 Jul 1894 in Caswell, North Carolina, USA. She died on 20 Dec 1945 in Pelham, Caswell, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Providence Baptist Church, Providence, Caswell, NC). She married (1) GEORGE THOMAS SMITH on 04 Jul 1912 in Purley Township, Caswell, North Carolina, USA (Min. H.H. Cannady; Wit. P.L. Chamber, A.F. Findley). He was born on 08 Apr 1886 in Caswell, North Carolina, USA. He died on 06 Jan 1923 in Providence, Caswell, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Providence Baptist Church, Providence, Caswell, NC). She married (2) ROBERT MARSHALL SHARP on 22 Mar 1931 in Danville, Independent Cities, Virginia, USA (At home of grooms grandparents, Min. H.P. East.). He was born on 26 Dec 1870 in Rockingham, North Carolina, USA. He died on 20 Apr 1959 in Danville, Independent Cities, Virginia, USA (Burial at Providence Baptist Church, Providence, Caswell, NC).

Pearl Virginia Zimmerman lived in Milton, Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1900 (1900 Census, living with parents.). She lived in Dan River, Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1910 (1910 Census, living with parents.). She lived in Pelham, Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1920 (1920 Census, married.). She lived in Pelham, Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1930 (1930 Census, widowed.). She lived in New Bethel, Rockingham, North Carolina, USA in 1940 (1940 Census, married.).

Notes for Pearl Virginia Zimmerman:

From her marriage to George T Smith, they had no known children. Their nephews, Robert and Henry, can be found living with them on the 1920 Census. And, likewise, from her marriage to Robert M Sharp, they had no known children. There are indications they may have adopted children, but the records have not been located, and could be confused with children from some of Roberts previous marriages.

George Thomas Smith lived in Leasburg, Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1900 (1900 Census, living with parents.). He lived in Leasburg, Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1910 (1910 Census, living with parents.). He served in the military in Sep 1918 in Yanceyville, Caswell, North Carolina, USA (WWI Registration). He lived in Pelham, Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1920 (1920 Census).

Notes for George Thomas Smith:

George was the son of Robert P. Smith (1847-1918), born Caswell, NC, and Alice M. Newman (abt 1850-abt 1887), born NC, whom married in Caswell, NC in 1871 and resided mostly in Leasburg area of Caswell, NC. He was one of four known children to his biological parents. His mother died very young, shortly after his birth and before his marriage to Pearl V Zimmerman, his father later marrying Melissa A Sawyers (1844-U) in 1888. George passed in 1923 after a short illness of pneumonia. He had no known biological children.

Robert Marshall Sharp lived in New Bethel, Rockingham, North Carolina, USA in 1880 (1880 Census, living with parents.). He lived in New Bethel, Rockingham, North Carolina, USA in 1910 (1910 Census). He lived in New Bethel, Rockingham, North Carolina, USA in 1940 (1940 Census). He lived in Pelham, Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1950 (1950 Census).

Notes for Robert Marshall Sharp:

Robert was the son of James Marshall Sharp (1844-1910), born Rockingham, NC, and Elizabeth Merritt Garrett (1845-1938), born Rockingham, NC, whom resided mostly in Rockingham, NC.

Generation 5 (cont.)

He was one of ten known children, eight which lived to adulthood. Robert was first married to the widow Sallie Fields *Bason* (1842-1916), born Rockingham, NC, on 16 Jan 1896 in New Bethel, Rockingham, NC. Sallie was the daughter of Obediah Fields (1780-1847) and Mary "Polly" Hays (1804-1880) of Rockingham, NC. Following the death of Pearl V Zimmerman, Robert married Lucy Belva Warren *King* on 25 Sep 1948 in Danville, VA.

1.8.1.1.2.8. ETTA ZIMMERMAN (daughter of George Washington Zimmerman and Mary Jane Franklin Gillespie) was born on 07 Apr 1896 in Caswell, North Carolina, USA. She died on 25 Jul 1972 in Burlington, Alamance, North Carolina, USA (Burial at New Hope Methodist Church, Blanch, Caswell, NC). She married Berkley Roberson Daniel on 06 Dec 1922 in Danville, Independent Cities, Virginia, USA (Home of Rev. J. Clyde Holland; Wit. O.H. Zimmerman.). He was born on 21 Jun 1894 in Pittsylvania, Virginia, USA. He died on 27 May 1956 in Caswell, North Carolina, USA (Burial at New Hope Methodist Church, Blanch, Caswell, NC).

Etta Zimmerman lived in Milton, Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1900 (1900 Census, living with parents.). She lived in Dan River, Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1910 (1910 Census, living with parents.). She lived in Pelham, Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1920 (1920 Census, living with parents.). She lived in Pelham, Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1930 (1930 Census, married.). She lived in Milton, Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1940 (1940 Census, married.). She lived in Milton, Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1950 (1950 Census, married.).

Notes for Etta Zimmerman:

From her marriage to Berkley Roberson Daniel, they had two known children, George Cleve (1925-2013), Harold Zane (1927-2002).

Berkley Roberson Daniel lived in Birch Creek, Halifax, Virginia, USA in 1900 (1900 Census, living with parents.). He lived in Pelham, Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1910 (1910 Census, living with father.). He served in the military in Jun 1917 in Yanceyville, Caswell, North Carolina, USA (WWI Registration). He served in the military between Sep-Oct 1917 in Initial induction to US Army (US Army, 81st Div, Co A, 156 Dep Brig. Dis, Det. Demob. Gp., Private). He served in the military between Nov 1917-Jul 1919 in Mitchel Field, Long Island, New York, USA (US Army Air Service, 1st Air Service Mechanics Regiment, Co. I, Private). He lived in Pelham, Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1920 (1920 Census, living with father.). He lived in Pelham, Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1930 (1920 Census). He lived in Milton, Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1940 (1940 Census). He lived in Milton, Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1950 (1950 Census).

Notes for Berkley Roberson Daniel:

Berkley R was the son of George Warner Daniel (1857-1941), born Pittsylvania, VA, and Mary Elizabeth Williams (1861-1903), born VA, whom resided mostly in Caswell, NC. He was one of eight known children, four whom lived to adulthood.

1.8.1.2.4. **HENRY JACKSON⁵ ZIMMERMAN** (Daniel⁴, Thomas Daniel³, Daniel Thomas², Johann Christian¹) was born on 11 Feb 1858 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA. He died on 29 Jan 1931 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Good Hope UMC Cemetery, Reedy Creek, Davidson, NC). He married Phoebe Jane Gordie (daughter of Isaac A Gordy and Mary Elizabeth Perryman) on 03 Feb 1884 in Davie, North Carolina, USA (Justice JR Williams; Wit. John Wood, Sarah Hege). She was born on 03 Jan 1858 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA. She died on 05 Apr 1947 in Reedy Creek, Davidson, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Good Hope UMC Cemetery, Reedy Creek, Davidson, NC).

Henry Jackson Zimmerman lived in Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1860 (1860 Census, living with parents.). He lived in Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1870 (1870 Census, living with parents.). He lived in Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1880 (1880 Census, living with parents.). He lived in Abbotts Creek, Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1900 (1900 Census). He lived in Reedy Creek, Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1910 (1910 Census). He lived in Reedy Creek, Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1920 (1920 Census). He lived in Reedy Creek, Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1930 (1930 Census).

Notes for Henry Jackson Zimmerman:

Henry also marries a woman named Phoebe, the same as his step-mother, making separating records a bit more difficult. Following the death of his father in 1900, he becomes embroiled in land disputes with the family for about five years. Hence, his presence is well documented.

Phoebe Jane Gordie lived in Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1860 (1860 Census, living with parents.).

Generation 5 (cont.)

She lived in Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1870 (1870 Census, living with parents.). She lived in Abbotts Creek, Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1900 (1900 Census, married.). She lived in Reedy Creek, Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1910 (1910 Census, married.). She lived in Reedy Creek, Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1920 (1920 Census, married.). She lived in Reedy Creek, Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1930 (1930 Census, married.). She lived in Reedy Creek, Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1940 (1940 Census, widowed, living with son.).

Notes for Phoebe Jane Gordie:

Phoebe was the daughter of Isaac A Gordie [Gordy] (abt 1831- bef 1870), born North Carolina, and Mary Elizabeth "Betsy" Perryman (1831-1916), born Rowan, North Carolina, whom resided in the Norther Division of Davidson County in 1860 and possibly other areas that are currently unknown. Many of her parents extended family can be found in the Davidson County area. Some of the difficulty in record research may stem from the variations in the spelling of her fathers last name, sometimes seen as Gorda, Gordy, or Gordie as well as her mother's additional marriages to relatives with the same surname as her maiden name. See research notes for more on her parents. Phoebe's parents are added herein to support others' research on-line and due to the difficulty in identifying them.

Henry Jackson Zimmerman and Phoebe Jane Gordie had the following children:

1.8.1.2.4.1. DAISY DEAN⁶ ZIMMERMAN (daughter of Henry Jackson Zimmerman and Phoebe Jane Gordie) was born on 20 Nov 1885 in Davie, North Carolina, USA. She died on 25 Jul 1963 in Lexington, Davidson, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Good Hope UMC Cemetery, Reedy Creek, Davidson, NC). She married Lawrence Walter DeLapp on 12 Aug 1906 in Reedy Creek, Davidson, North Carolina, USA (Justice JS Hege; Wit. Joe Hege, Roy Hege, DJ Green.). He was born on 06 Jul 1876 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA. He died on 01 May 1955 in Lexington, Davidson, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Friedsburg Moravian God's Acre, Winston-Salem, Davidson, NC).

Daisy Dean Zimmerman lived in Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1900 (1900 Census, living with parents.). She lived in Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1910 (1910 Census, married.). She lived in Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1920 (1920 Census, married.). She lived in Reedy Creek, Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1930 (1930 Census, married.). She lived in Reedy Creek, Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1940 (1940 Census, married.). She lived in Reedy Creek, Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1950 (1950 Census, married.).

Notes for Daisy Dean Zimmerman:

From Daisy's marriage to Lawrence Walter DeLapp, they had seven known children: Phoebe Alice (never married) (1909-1991), Rosa Ann *Hedrick* (1910-1987), Joe Jackson (1913-1995), Felix Albert (1915-2002), Diana Lynn *Hege* (1919-1985), Mary Louise *Kimel* (1922-1997), John Lawrence (1924-2012).

Lawrence Walter DeLapp lived in Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1880 (1880 Census, living with parents.). He lived in Reedy Creek, Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1900 (1900 Census, living with parents.). He lived in Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1910 (1910 Census). He lived in Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1920 (1920 Census). He lived in Reedy Creek, Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1930 (1930 Census). He lived in Reedy Creek, Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1940 (1940 Census). He lived in Reedy Creek, Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1950 (1950 Census).

Notes for Lawrence Walter DeLapp:

Lawrence Walter was the son of Felix DeLapp (1839-1924), born Davidson, NC, and Margaret Levena Miller (1835-1886), born NC, whom resided in Davidson, NC. He was one of three known children, possibly more, his family is not well researched. Following the death of his mother, his father remarried to Eliza E Sells (1841-aft 1920), both of whom we find living with Lawrence and family in 1910 and 1920. He was previously married to Etta [Elizabeth] L Wilson (1883-1905) and had one child from that marriage, Maggie M *Hege* (1904-1984), also found on the 1910 Census.

1.8.1.2.4.2. FRED HILL ZIMMERMAN (son of Henry Jackson Zimmerman and Phoebe Jane Gordie) was born on 19 Aug 1889 in Davie, North Carolina, USA. He died on 25 Dec 1977 in Lexington, Davidson, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Good Hope UMC Cemetery, Reedy Creek, Davidson,

Generation 5 (cont.)

NC). He married Mary Elizabeth Weaver on 15 Nov 1924 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA (Justice HH Koonts; Wit. Amos Weaver, EF and Mamie Phillips.). She was born on 07 Oct 1903 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA. She died on 10 Dec 1975 in Lexington, Davidson, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Good Hope UMC Cemetery, Reedy Creek, Davidson, NC).

Fred Hill Zimmerman lived in Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1900 (1900 Census, living with parents.). He lived in Reedy Creek, Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1910 (1910 Census, living with parents.). He served in the military on 21 Sep 1917 in Lexington, Davidson, North Carolina, USA (WWI Draft, Co. F, 321st Infantry, Private). He served in the military on 23 Dec 1917 in Camp Sevier, Greenville, South Carolina, USA (WWI Desertion, Co. H, 119th Infantry, AWOL, Desertion.). He lived in Reedy Creek, Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1920 (1920 Census, living with parents.). He lived in Reedy Creek, Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1930 (1930 Census). He lived in Reedy Creek, Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1940 (1940 Census). He lived in Reedy Creek, Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1950 (1950 Census).

Notes for Fred Hill Zimmerman:

From his marriage to Betty, they had one known child, Roy Franklin (1926-1972). Roy passed away quite early from a heart attack.

Mary Elizabeth Weaver lived in Reedy Creek, Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1910 (1910 Census, living with parents.). She lived in Reedy Creek, Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1920 (1920 Census, living with parents.). She lived in Reedy Creek, Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1930 (1930 Census, married.). She lived in Reedy Creek, Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1940 (1940 Census, married.). She lived in Reedy Creek, Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1950 (1950 Census, married.).

Notes for Mary Elizabeth Weaver:

Mary Elizabeth "Betty" was the daughter of Columbus Madison "Lum" Weaver (1875-1948), born Davidson, NC, and Carrie Isabelle Leonard (1873-1949), born Davidson, NC, whom resided in Davidson, NC. She was one of eight known children, seven of which lived to adulthood.

1.8.1.2.4.3. PEARL ELIZABETH ZIMMERMAN (daughter of Henry Jackson Zimmerman and Phoebe Jane Gordie) was born on 14 Oct 1891 in Davie, North Carolina, USA. She died on 16 Jul 1957 in Lexington, Davidson, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Good Hope UMC Cemetery, Reedy Creek, Davidson, NC). She married William Preston Byerly on 20 Nov 1910 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA (Justice DC Craver; Wit. Robert Wilson, Sadie Craver.). He was born on 20 Aug 1889 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA. He died on 21 Mar 1962 in Lexington, Davidson, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Good Hope UMC Cemetery, Reedy Creek, Davidson, NC).

Pearl Elizabeth Zimmerman lived in Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1900 (1900 Census, living with parents.). She lived in Reedy Creek, Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1910 (1910 Census, living with parents.). She lived in Reedy Creek, Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1920 (1920 Census, married.). She lived in Reedy Creek, Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1930 (1930 Census, married.). She lived in Reedy Creek, Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1940 (1940 Census, married.).

Notes for Pearl Elizabeth Zimmerman:

From Pearl's marriage to William Byerly, they had eight known children, possibly more: Mary Lea *Freedle* (1911-1980), Clarence Jackson (1916-1997), Ethel Mae *Freedle* (1917-2003), Elsie Grace *Hege* (1918-2017), Jane Marie *Hanes* (1922-2024), William Albert (1924-2009), Pauline Elizabeth *Everhart* (1927-L), Ruby Virginia *Freedle* (1930-L).

William Preston Byerly lived in Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1900 (1900 Census, living with parents.). He lived in Reedy Creek, Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1910 (1910 Census, living on neighboring farm.). He lived in Reedy Creek, Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1920 (1920 Census). He lived in Reedy Creek, Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1930 (1930 Census). He lived in Reedy Creek, Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1940 (1940 Census).

Notes for William Preston Byerly:

William was the son of Joseph Jackson Byerly (1860-1941), born Davidson, NC, and Susan

Generation 5 (cont.)

Elizabeth Hill (1862-1930), born Davidson, NC, whom resided in Davidson, NC. He was one of ten know children, eight of which lived to adulthood.

1.8.1.2.4.4. WILEY ELLIS ZIMMERMAN (son of Henry Jackson Zimmerman and Phoebe Jane Gordie) was born on 01 Aug 1895 in Davie, North Carolina, USA. He died on 10 Dec 1968 in Lexington, Davidson, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Good Hope UMC Cemetery, Reedy Creek, Davidson, NC). He married Annie Pearson Mock on 27 Dec 1920 in Min. C.O. Kinnerly; Wit. Stamie and Ramzy York, Kathleen Mock.. She was born on 02 Apr 1900 in Forsyth, North Carolina, USA. She died on 13 Sep 1976 in Lexington, Davidson, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Good Hope UMC Cemetery, Reedy Creek, Davidson, NC).

Wiley Ellis Zimmerman lived in Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1900 (1900 Census, living with parents.). He lived in Reedy Creek, Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1910 (1910 Census, living with parents.). He served in the military on 05 Jun 1917 in Reedy Creek, Davidson, North Carolina, USA (WWI Registration). He lived in Reedy Creek, Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1920 (1920 Census, living with parents.). He lived in Reedy Creek, Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1930 (1930 Census). He lived in Reedy Creek, Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1940 (1940 Census). He lived in Reedy Creek, Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1950 (1950 Census).

Notes for Wiley Ellis Zimmerman:

From Wiley's marriage to Annie, they had five known children, four which lived to adulthood: Infant Girl (1921-1921), Mary Jane *Ferris* (1923-2008), Georgia Pearson [never married] (1924-1997), Blanch Elizabeth *Stone* (1926-2018), Rebecca *Snyder* (1933-2019).

Annie Pearson Mock lived in Forsyth, North Carolina, USA in 1900 (1900 Census, living with parents.). She lived in Reedy Creek, Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1920 (1920 Census, living with parents.). She lived in Reedy Creek, Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1930 (1930 Census, married.). She lived in Reedy Creek, Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1940 (1940 Census, married.). She lived in Reedy Creek, Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1950 (1950 Census, married.).

Notes for Annie Pearson Mock:

Annie was the daughter of John Arthur Mock (1873-1943), born North Carolina, and Mary Jane Pickett (1872-1961), born Davidson, NC, whom resided in Davidson, NC. She was one of eight known children, seven whom lived to adulthood.

1.8.1.2.5. JOHN PEOPLES⁵ ZIMMERMAN (Daniel⁴, Thomas Daniel³, Daniel Thomas², Johann Christian¹) was born on 13 Jan 1860 in Davie, North Carolina, USA. He died on 25 Jun 1937 in Lexington, Davidson, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Elbaville United Methodist Church, Advance, Davie, NC). He married Nancy Lea Sidden on 05 Feb 1891 in Davie, North Carolina, USA (Justice Wiley R Ellis; Wit. William Lyon, TJ Ellis, WN Snidden.). She was born on 24 Oct 1864 in Davie, North Carolina, USA (Birth date derived from gravestone.). She died on 29 May 1917 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Elbaville United Methodist Church, Advance, Davie, NC).

John Peoples Zimmerman lived in Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1860 (1860 Census, living with parents.). He lived in Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1870 (1870 Census, living with parents.). He lived in Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1880 (1880 Census, living with parents.). He lived in Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1900 (1900 Census). He lived in Reedy Creek, Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1910 (1910 Census). He lived in Reedy Creek, Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1920 (1920 Census, widowed.). He lived in Reedy Creek, Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1930 (1930 Census, widowed.).

Notes for John Peoples Zimmerman:

Following the death of his wife Nannie, John did not remarry. For a short time, he resided on part of the farm owned by his nephew, Wiley E Zimmerman.

Nancy Lea Sidden lived in Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1870 (1870 Census, living with father.). She lived in Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1880 (1880 Census, living with father.). She lived in Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1900 (1900 Census, married.). She lived in Reedy Creek, Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1910 (1910 Census, married.).

Notes for Nancy Lea Sidden:

Nancy "Nannie" Sidden was the daughter of George W Sidden (1823-1889), born Davie, NC, and Matilda

Generation 5 (cont.)

Barneycastle (1831-1869), born North Carolina. She was one of six known children. Her mother died shortly after the death of the last child born in 1868. Her father does not appear to have remarried.

John Peoples Zimmerman and Nancy Lea Sidden had the following children:

1.8.1.2.5.1. ADDIE LEA⁶ ZIMMERMAN (daughter of John Peoples Zimmerman and Nancy Lea Sidden) was born on 24 Nov 1892 in Davie, North Carolina, USA. She died on 18 Apr 1996 in Lexington, Davidson, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Good Hope UMC Cemetery, Reedy Creek, Davidson, NC). She married Joe Cecil Scott on 30 Jun 1917 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA (Justice JH Moyer; Wit. Louise Beeson, ZJ Walson.). He was born on 28 Sep 1889 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA. He died on 12 Jul 1984 in Lexington, Davidson, North Carolina, USA.

Addie Lea Zimmerman lived in Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1900 (1900 Census, living with parents.). She lived in Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1910 (1910 Census, living with parents.). She lived in Reedy Creek, Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1920 (1920 Census, married.). She lived in Reedy Creek, Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1930 (1930 Census, married.). She lived in Reedy Creek, Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1940 (1940 Census, married.). She lived in Reedy Creek, Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1950 (1950 Census, married.).

Notes for Addie Lea Zimmerman:

From her marriage to Joe, they had three known children: Vada Lea *Koonts* (1919-1997), Nealie Lou *Mendenahall* (1922-2010), Joe Cecil (1925-2020).

Joe Cecil Scott lived in Abbotts Creek, Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1900 (1900 Census, living with foster parents.). He lived in Reedy Creek, Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1910 (1910 Census, living with foster parents.). He lived in Reedy Creek, Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1917 (Residence based on WWI registration.). He served in the military on 05 Jun 1917 in Reedy Creek, Davidson, North Carolina, USA (WWI Registration). He lived in Reedy Creek, Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1920 (1920 Census). He lived in Reedy Creek, Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1930 (1930 Census). He lived in Reedy Creek, Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1940 (1940 Census). He lived in Reedy Creek, Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1950 (1950 Census).

Notes for Joe Cecil Scott:

Joe was the son of George Washington Scott (1842-1926) and Louise Jane Michael (1857-1889), born Davidson, NC. He was one of six known children. Joe's mother died in 1889, possibly due to complications of Joe's birth, and for whatever reason he lived on the Byerly's farm, rather his fathers. Hence, he appears on Byerly census records in 1900 and 1910.

1.8.1.2.5.2. ROSA MAE ZIMMERMAN (daughter of John Peoples Zimmerman and Nancy Lea Sidden) was born on 16 Sep 1895 in Davie, North Carolina, USA. She died on 27 Jun 1992 in Winston-Salem, Forsyth, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Good Hope UMC Cemetery, Reedy Creek, Davidson, NC). She married Marvin Leroy Hanes on 09 Dec 1916 in Lexington, Davidson, North Carolina, USA (Justice HH Koonts; Wit. Mary, Mattie and Nick Hunter.). He was born on 31 Jul 1892 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA. He died on 09 Apr 1959 in Winston-Salem, Forsyth, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Good Hope UMC Cemetery, Reedy Creek, Davidson, NC).

Rosa Mae Zimmerman lived in Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1900 (1900 Census, living with parents.). She lived in Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1910 (1910 Census, living with parents.). She lived in Reedy Creek, Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1920 (1920 Census, married.). She lived in Reedy Creek, Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1930 (1930 Census, married.). She lived in Reedy Creek, Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1940 (1940 Census, married.). She lived in Reedy Creek, Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1950 (1950 Census, married.).

Notes for Rosa Mae Zimmerman:

From her marriage to Marvin, they had seven known children: John Marvin (1917-2017), Nannie Elizabeth *Hege* (1918-2010), Violet Dale *Foust* (1921-2015), Guy Zimmerman (1922-2018), Calvin Coolidge "Hank" (1924-1988), Belvin Leroy (1930-1987), Travis Flay (1932-L).

Marvin Leroy Hanes lived in Reedy Creek, Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1900 (1900

Generation 5 (cont.)

Census, living with mother.). He lived in Reedy Creek, Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1910 (1910 Census, living with mother.). He lived in Reedy Creek, Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1920 (1920 Census). He lived in Reedy Creek, Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1930 (1930 Census). He lived in Reedy Creek, Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1940 (1940 Census). He lived in Reedy Creek, Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1950 (1950 Census).

Notes for Marvin Leroy Hanes:

Marvin was the son of Henry J Hanes (1852-1892), born Davidson, NC, and Elizabeth Hartman (1855-1919), born Davidson, NC, whom resided in Davidson, NC most of their lives. He was the youngest of eight children, five of which lived to adulthood. His father died the same year he was born. His mother later remarried to Franklin Alexander Pickel (1841-1923), but is buried with her first husband at Good Hope UMC Cemetery, Davidson, NC.

1.8.1.2.9. **CICERO COLUMBUS⁵ ZIMMERMAN** (Daniel⁴, Thomas Daniel³, Daniel Thomas², Johann Christian¹) was born on 19 Jul 1870 in Davie, North Carolina, USA. He died on 16 Nov 1948 in Davie, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Elbaville United Methodist Church, Advance, Davie, NC). He married Mittie Ann Beaton on 20 Nov 1897 in Davie, North Carolina, USA (Justice TJ Ellis; Wit. JP Zimmerman, WF Beck, LC Crouse.). She was born on 14 Jan 1878 in Davie, North Carolina, USA. She died on 11 Jun 1956 in Woodleaf, Rowan, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Elbaville United Methodist Church, Advance, Davie, NC).

Cicero Columbus Zimmerman lived in Fulton, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1880 (1880 Census, living with parents.). He lived in Fulton, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1900 (1900 Census). He lived in Fulton, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1910 (1910 Census). He lived in Fulton, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1920 (1920 Census). He lived in Fulton, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1930 (1930 Census). He lived in Shady Grove, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1940 (1940 Census).

Notes for Cicero Columbus Zimmerman:

Apparently, Cicero or Mittie were unable to have children. Hence, they supported children otherwise by obtaining guardianship for a nephew and later adopting their daughter, Bertha.

Mittie Ann Beaton lived in Fulton, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1880 (1880 Census, living with parents.). She lived in Fulton, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1900 (1900 Census, married.). She lived in Fulton, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1910 (1910 Census, married.). She lived in Fulton, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1920 (1920 Census, married.). She lived in Fulton, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1930 (1930 Census, married.). She lived in Shady Grove, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1940 (1940 Census, married.). She lived in Fulton, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1950 (1950 Census, widowed.).

Notes for Mittie Ann Beaton:

Mittie Ann was the daughter of George Beaton (1854-1932), born North Carolina, and Matilda Jane Johnson (1852-1915), born North Carolina, whom resided mostly in Davie, NC. She was the eldest of six known children, possibly more. Mittie died while out of her home town during a visit to her sisters family in Woodleaf, Rowan, NC. She had been there several weeks.

Cicero Columbus Zimmerman and Mittie Ann Beaton had the following child:

1.8.1.2.9.1. **BERTHA REBECCA⁶ ZIMMERMAN** (adopted daughter of Cicero Columbus Zimmerman and biological daughter of Mittie Ann Beaton) was born on 24 Jan 1919 in Davie, North Carolina, USA. She died on 05 May 1958 in Advance, Davie, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Elbaville United Methodist Church, Advance, Davie, NC). She married James Walter Cline on 09 Aug 1939 in Hillsville, Carroll, Virginia, USA (Min. Clinton A Brabston). He was born on 02 Jun 1919 in Forsyth, North Carolina, USA. He died on 18 Jul 1984 in Winston-Salem, Forsyth, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Hope Baptist Tabernacle Cemetery, Mocksville, Davie, NC).

Bertha Rebecca Zimmerman lived in Fulton, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1920 (1920 Census, living with parents.). She lived in Fulton, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1930 (1930 Census, living with parents.). She lived in Fulton, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1940 (1940 Census, married, living with parents.). She lived in Fulton, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1950 (1950 Census, married, living with mother.).

Notes for Bertha Rebecca Zimmerman:

Bertha was born as Bertha Rebecca Jackson [possibly Rebecca Victoria Jackson], in Davie, NC

Generation 5 (cont.)

per family history. She was adopted by Cicero and Mittie sometime in 1919. From her marriage to James Walter Cline, they had two sons: James Walter Jr (1945-L), Gary Wayne (1950-L). Bertha and her husband traveled quite a bit while performing in a band. Hence, their marriage and residences do not always coincide with North Carolina. Bertha tragically died by an accidental shooting by her son when he was just a boy while they were living in the Shady Grove Township of Davie, NC.

James Walter Cline lived in Forsyth, North Carolina, USA in 1920 (1920 Census, living with parents.). He lived in Forsyth, North Carolina, USA in 1930 (1930 Census, living with parents.). He lived in Fulton, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1940 (1940 Census). He lived in Fulton, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1950 (1950 Census).

Notes for James Walter Cline:

James was the son of Charlie Earnest Cline (1881-1950), born North Carolina, and Eva Tennessee Wagoner (1892-1976), born North Carolina, whom resided mostly in Forsyth and Yadkin, NC and later in Davie, NC. He was one of ten known children. Following the death of Bertha Rebecca, he is believed to have remarried to Beulah Smith (1925-2005), born Spartanburg, SC, in 1967 and had one son by that marriage, Kevin Ray (1969-L). Beulah was buried at Hope Baptist Tabernacle cemetery in Mocksville, Davie, NC.

1.8.1.2.10. **EMMA VIRGINIA⁵ ZIMMERMAN** (Daniel⁴, Thomas Daniel³, Daniel Thomas², Johann Christian¹) was born on 13 Aug 1872 in Davie, North Carolina, USA. She died on 25 Apr 1954 in Lexington, Davidson, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Elbaville United Methodist Church, Advance, Davie, NC). She married Wiley Nathaniel Sidden on 09 Jun 1892 in Davie, North Carolina, USA (No source found.). He was born on 23 May 1866 in North Carolina, USA. He died on 10 Oct 1943 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Elbaville United Methodist Church, Advance, Davie, NC).

Emma Virginia Zimmerman lived in Fulton, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1880 (1880 Census, living with parents.). She lived in Shady Grove, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1900 (1900 Census, married.). She lived in Fulton, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1910 (1910 Census, married.). She lived in Jackson Hill, Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1920 (1920 Census, married.). She lived in Salisbury, Rowan, North Carolina, USA in 1930 (1930 Census, married.). She lived in Arcadia, Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1940 (1940 Census, married.). She lived in Alleghany, Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1950 (1950 Census, widowed, living with grandson.).

Wiley Nathaniel Sidden lived in Shady Grove, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1900 (1900 Census). He lived in Fulton, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1910 (1910 Census). He lived in Jackson Hill, Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1920 (1920 Census). He lived in Salisbury, Rowan, North Carolina, USA in 1930. He lived in Arcadia, Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1940 (1940 Census).

Notes for Wiley Nathaniel Sidden:

Wiley was the son of George W Sidden (1823-1889), born Davie, NC, and Matilda Barneycastle (1831-1869), born North Carolina, whom resided mostly in Davie, NC. He was one of six known children, the only boy. He was the brother of Nancy Lee Sidden, the wife of Emma's half-brother, John P Zimmerman.

Wiley Nathaniel Sidden and Emma Virginia Zimmerman had the following child:

1.8.1.2.10.1. **MAGGIE BELL⁶ SIDDEN** (foster daughter of Wiley Nathaniel Sidden and Emma Virginia Zimmerman) was born on 24 Apr 1895. She died on 18 Mar 1957 in Lexington, Davidson, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Fulton Methodist Church Cemetery, Advance, Davie, NC). She married John Ollie Crotts on 08 Dec 1916 in Davie, North Carolina, USA (Justice TI Caudell; Wit. WR Caudell, Lula Crotts, Olin Hendrix.). He was born on 13 Nov 1892 in Davie, North Carolina, USA. He died on 20 Oct 1966 in Denton, Davidson, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Fulton Methodist Church Cemetery, Advance, Davie, NC).

Maggie Bell Sidden lived in Shady Grove, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1900 (1900 Census, living with foster parents.). She lived in Shady Grove, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1900 (1900 Census, double enumeration, living with grandmother.). She lived in Fulton, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1910 (1910 Census, living with foster parents.). She lived in Jackson Hill, Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1920 (1920 Census, married.). She lived in Alleghany, Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1930 (1930 Census, married.). She lived in Arcadia, Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1940 (1940 Census, married.).

Generation 5 (cont.)

Notes for Maggie Bell Sidden:

Maggie was born as Maggie Bell Tucker, actually the biological niece of her foster father, and daughter of Margaret Sidden *Tucker* (1868- bef 1895). She was fostered by Wiley and Emma by 1900 and changed her last name to Sidden sometime between 1900-1910. Maggie must have also spent time at her biological grandmother, as she is also double enumerated in 1900 at the home of her grandmother, Louisa Markland *Tucker* (1831-1904) in Davie, NC.

From her marriage to John O Crotts, they had five known children: Fleta May *Ford* (1918-2012), John Ollie Jr (1919-2010), Avonelle (1921-1995), Syble V *Jermame* (1923-2012), Bobbie Lou (1925-2017).

John Ollie Crotts lived in Fulton, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1900 (1900 Census, living with parents.). He lived in Fulton, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1910 (1910 Census, living with parents.). He lived in Jackson Hill, Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1920 (1920 Census). He lived in Alleghany, Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1930 (1930 Census). He lived in Arcadia, Davidson, North Carolina, USA in 1940 (1940 Census).

Notes for John Ollie Crotts:

John was the son of George Washington Crotts (1866-1923), born Davidson, NC, and Sallie Florence Hege (1872-1963), born Davie, NC, whom resided in Davie, NC. He was one of eight known children, all of whom lived to adulthood. Following the death of his father, his mother is not known to have remarried.

1.8.1.8.3. **CORNELIA ALBERTINE⁵ ZIMMERMAN** (Jackson⁴, Thomas Daniel³, Daniel Thomas², Johann Christian¹) was born on 22 Mar 1877 in Davie, North Carolina, USA (Birth date derived from death certificate.). She died on 24 Nov 1960 in Salisbury, Rowan, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Chestnut Hill Cemetery, Salisbury, Rowan, NC). She married (1) **LEWIS ALEXANDER BRADWELL** on 28 Aug 1906 in Rowan, North Carolina, USA (Marriage date based on obituary; no record found.). He was born on 14 Apr 1877 in Iredell, North Carolina, USA (Birth date derived from death certificate.). He died on 13 Sep 1970 in Salisbury, Rowan, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Chestnut Hill Cemetery, Salisbury, Rowan, NC).

Cornelia Albertine Zimmerman lived in Fulton, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1880 (1880 Census, living with parents.). She lived in Shady Grove, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1900 (1900 Census, living with mother.). She lived in Salisbury, Rowan, North Carolina, USA in 1910 (1910 Census, married.). She lived in Salisbury, Rowan, North Carolina, USA in 1920 (1920 Census, married.). She lived in Salisbury, Rowan, North Carolina, USA in 1935 (Based on next census.). She lived in Salisbury, Rowan, North Carolina, USA in 1940 (1940 Census, married.). She lived in Salisbury, Rowan, North Carolina, USA in 1950 (1950 Census, married.).

Notes for Cornelia Albertine Zimmerman:

From her marriage to Lewis, they had no known children.

Cornelia Albertine Zimmerman had the following child:

1.8.1.8.7. **TELLIE LOW⁵ ZIMMERMAN** (daughter of Jackson Zimmerman and foster daughter of Sarah Elizabeth Sappingfield) was born on 06 Nov 1895 in Davie, North Carolina, USA (Birth date derived from death certificate.). She died on 07 Mar 1968 in Burlington, Alamance, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Chestnut Hill Cemetery, Salisbury, Rowan, NC). She married James Ernest Sullivan on 22 Dec 1913 in Winston, Forsyth, North Carolina, USA (Min. EL Cinsland, Moravian Parsonage; Wit. Nell and Ham Horton, Louise Crossland.). He was born on 18 Feb 1897 in Iredell, North Carolina, USA (Birth date and county derived from military records.). He died on 05 Dec 1969 in Burlington, Alamance, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Chestnut Hill Cemetery, Salisbury, Rowan, NC).

Tellie Low Zimmerman lived in Shady Grove, Davie, North Carolina, USA in 1900 (1900 Census, living with mother.). She lived in Salisbury, Rowan, North Carolina, USA in 1910 (1910 Census, living with sister.). She lived in Forsyth, North Carolina, USA in 1920 (1920 Census, married.). She lived in Salisbury, Rowan, North Carolina, USA in 1930 (1930 Census, married.). She lived in Salisbury, Rowan, North Carolina, USA in 1940 (1940 Census, married.). She lived in Winston-Salem, Forsyth, North Carolina, USA in 1950 (1950 Census, married.).

Generation 5 (cont.)

Notes for Tellie Low Zimmerman:

From her marriage to James, they had one known child, Cleo Mae *Thomas* (1915-2006), who first married Donald Jennings Monroe (1915-1971) on 21 Jun 1939 in Danville, VA. Cleo later married Alton Bradley Thomas (1908-2003) on 22 Dec 1946 in Morristown, Morris, NJ. Both Cleo and Alton are buried at Magnolia Cemetery, Elon, Alamance, NC. They had no known children.

James Ernest Sullivan served in the military in Jun 1917 in Salisbury, Rowan, North Carolina, USA (WWI Registration). He lived in Forsyth, North Carolina, USA in 1920 (1920 Census). He lived in Salisbury, Rowan, North Carolina, USA in 1930 (1930 Census). He lived in Salisbury, Rowan, North Carolina, USA in 1940 (1940 Census). He lived in Winston-Salem, Forsyth, North Carolina, USA in 1950 (1950 Census).

Notes for James Ernest Sullivan:

James' genealogy is not well known. On his birth record, his mother was listed as Pearl Miller, no father listed.

Lewis Alexander Bradwell lived in Iredell, North Carolina, USA in 1880 (1880 Census, living with parents on grandparents farm.). He lived in Salisbury, Rowan, North Carolina, USA in 1910 (1910 Census). He lived in Salisbury, Rowan, North Carolina, USA in 1920 (1920 Census). He lived in Salisbury, Rowan, North Carolina, USA in 1935 (Based on next census.). He lived in Salisbury, Rowan, North Carolina, USA in 1940 (1940 Census). He lived in Salisbury, Rowan, North Carolina, USA in 1950 (1950 Census).

Notes for Lewis Alexander Bradwell:

Lewis was the son of Alexander Moultrie Bradwell (1838-1903), born Houston, GA, and Catherine Roxanna Rumble (1853-1940), born Mecklenburg, NC, whom resided mostly in Iredell County, NC until Alexander's death, then Roxanna relocated closer to her children. Roxanna did not remarry. Lewis was one of five known children, possibly more.

Generation 6

1.8.1.1.2.1. **JOSEPH ERNEST⁶ ZIMMERMAN** (George Washington⁵, George Jesse⁴, Thomas Daniel³, Daniel Thomas², Johann Christian¹) was born on 16 Jan 1883 in Caswell, North Carolina, USA. He died on 04 Jun 1958 in Danville, Independent Cities, Virginia, USA (Burial at Providence Baptist Church, Providence, Caswell, NC). He married Sue Holland Johnson on 15 Jan 1914 in Danville, Independent Cities, Virginia, USA (Danville Marriage Register Only). She was born on 07 Nov 1885 in Pittsylvania, Virginia, USA. She died on 13 Aug 1966 in Danville, Independent Cities, Virginia, USA (Burial at Providence Baptist Church, Providence, Caswell, NC).

Joseph Ernest Zimmerman lived in Milton, Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1900 (1900 Census, living with parents.). He lived in Dan River, Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1910 (1910 Census, living with parents.). He served in the military in Sep 1918 in Yanceyville, Caswell, North Carolina, USA (WWI Registration). He lived in Yanceyville, Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1920 (1920 Census). He lived in Yanceyville, Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1930 (1930 Census). He lived in Yanceyville, Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1940 (1940 Census). He lived in Yanceyville, Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1950 (1950 Census).

Sue Holland Johnson lived in Dan River, Pittsylvania, Virginia, USA in 1900 (1900 Census, living with parents.). She lived in Dan River, Pittsylvania, Virginia, USA in 1910 (1910 Census, living with parents.). She lived in Yanceyville, Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1920 (1920 Census, married.). She lived in Yanceyville, Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1930 (1930 Census, married.). She lived in Yanceyville, Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1940 (1940 Census, married.). She lived in Yanceyville, Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1950 (1950 Census, married.).

Joseph Ernest Zimmerman and Sue Holland Johnson had the following child:

1.8.1.1.2.1.1. **CLAUDE COX⁷ ZIMMERMAN** (adopted son of Joseph Ernest Zimmerman and biological son of Sue Holland Johnson) was born on 18 Aug 1918 in Durham, Durham, North Carolina, USA. He died on 28 Apr 1972 in Wicomico, Gloucester, Virginia, USA (Burial at Guilford Memorial Park, Greensboro, Guilford, NC). He married (1) **MARY FANNIE MOORE** on 08 Dec 1939 in Roanoke, Halifax, Virginia, USA (Min. Estus Rushing). She was born on 20 Feb 1921 in Halifax, Virginia, USA. She died on 20 Nov 2016 in Reidsville, Rockingham, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Roselawn Memorial Gardens, Reidsville, Rockingham, NC). He married

Generation 6 (cont.)

(2) MARGIE ANNE GAY on 08 Sep 1945 in Durham, Durham, North Carolina, USA. She was born on 16 Jan 1925 in Wake, North Carolina, USA. She died on 22 May 2018 in Fayetteville, Cumberland, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Grassy Creek Baptist Church Cemetery, Bullock, Granville, NC). He married (3) ELIZABETH ELLEN BAKER on 17 Dec 1971 in Bladen, North Carolina, USA. She was born on 22 Apr 1930 in Guilford, North Carolina, USA. She died on 30 Oct 2010 in Savannah, Chatham, Georgia, USA (Burial undetermined; likely Greensboro, Guilford, NC.).

Claude Cox Zimmerman lived in Durham, Durham, North Carolina, USA in 1920 (1920 Census, living with parents.). He lived in Yanceyville, Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1930 (1930 Census, living with parents.). He lived in Reidsville, Rockingham, North Carolina, USA in 1940 (1940 Census). He served in the military in Sep 1940 in Yanceyville, Caswell, North Carolina, USA (WWII Registration). He served in the military between Oct 1940-Aug 1945 in Europe and Africa (WWII, Army, Tank Division). He served in the military between 1946-1950 in Fort Bragg, Cumberland, North Carolina, USA (Army, Regular Service, Field Artillery). He lived in Fayetteville, Cumberland, North Carolina, USA in 1950 (1950 Census). He lived in Port Orange, Volusia, Florida, USA between 1970-1972 (Residence based on death certificate.).

Notes for Claude Cox Zimmerman:

Claude was born as Claude D Cox to William "Willie" Cox (1894-U), born Harnett, NC, and Sally Turnage (1897-1922), born Johnston, NC, whom resided in Durham, NC. He was one of twin boys. He was fostered on the Zimmerman farm and later adopted by the Zimmermans. While he typically began using the Zimmerman last name around 1930, during WWII they required he use his biological name. He eventually legally changed his name in 1963. Whatever difficulties this caused during his adult life are not know, but likely quite complex. From his marriage to Margie, they had six known children, three which lived to adulthood: Carolyn S *Temple* (1945-2018), Joseph E (12 May 1946 - 12 May 1946), Jessie Thomas (19 Jan 1947 - 19 Jan 1947), Claude C Jr (13 Jan 1948 - 25 Jan 1948), James Claude "Jimmie" (1949-U), James "Jimmie" (1950-U),

Mary Fannie Moore lived in Reidsville, Rockingham, North Carolina, USA in 1940 (1940 Census, married.).

Notes for Mary Fannie Moore:

Mary was the daughter of Walter James Moore (1900-1979), born Halifax, VA, and Susie C Farmer (1901-1970), born Halifax, VA, whom resided mostly in Reidsville, Rockingham, NC. She was an only child. She later remarried to Charlie Mack Childrey (1918-2008) in Oct 1946 in Buncombe, NC and lived many places as a result of his Air Force career.

Margie Anne Gay lived in Fayetteville, Cumberland, North Carolina, USA in 1950 (1950 Census, married.).

Notes for Margie Anne Gay:

Margie was the daughter of James Thomas Gay (1868-1943), born Wake, NC, and Lester Anna Liles (1896-1929), born Nash, NC, whom married in Aug 1915 and resided mostly in Johnston, NC. She was one of four known children. Her father was first married to Mary F Alford (1869-1924), born Franklin, NC, with whom he had eleven known children.

Elizabeth Ellen Baker lived in Bessemer, Guilford, North Carolina, USA in 1940 (1940 Census, living with parents.).

Notes for Elizabeth Ellen Baker:

Elizabeth Ellen was the daughter of David Franklin Baker (1904-1969), born Stokes, NC, and Esther Levana Carrico (1908-1938), born Wayne, Indiana, whom resided mostly in Guilford, North Carolina. She was one of four daughters. She was previously married to William Alfred Oliver (1926-1977) on 12 Jul 1947 in Danville, VA, with whom she had five sons, Billy A (1949-U), Jerry Franklin (1949-2009), Terry J (1949-U) and Larry Steven (1951-2021).

1.8.1.1.2.3. **WILBERT MONROE⁶ ZIMMERMAN** (George Washington⁵, George Jesse⁴, Thomas Daniel³, Daniel Thomas², Johann Christian¹) was born on 05 Mar 1888 in Caswell, North Carolina, USA. He died

Generation 6 (cont.)

on 04 Feb 1971 in Providence, Caswell, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Providence Baptist Church, Providence, Caswell, NC). He married Mary Susan Wilson on 30 Jun 1920 in Danville, Independent Cities, Virginia, USA (Married at home or Rev. Hicks, Danville, VA; Min. Dr. Hicks; Wit. Tab Zimmerman). She was born on 23 Mar 1890 in Rockingham, North Carolina, USA. She died on 12 May 1983 in Providence, Caswell, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Providence Baptist Church, Providence, Caswell, NC).

Wilbert Monroe Zimmerman lived in Milton, Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1900 (1900 Census, living with parents.). He lived in Dan River, Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1910 (1910 Census, living with parents.). He served in the military in Jun 1917 in Yanceyville, Caswell, North Carolina, USA (WWI Registration). He lived in Pelham, Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1920 (1920 Census, living with parents.). He lived in Pelham, Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1930 (1930 Census). He lived in Pelham, Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1940 (1940 Census). He lived in Pelham, Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1950 (1950 Census).

Mary Susan Wilson lived in Wentworth, Rockingham, North Carolina, USA in 1900 (1900 Census, living with parents.). She lived in Wentworth, Rockingham, North Carolina, USA in 1910 (1910 Census, living with parents.). She lived in Wentworth, Rockingham, North Carolina, USA in 1920 (1920 Census, living with parents.). She lived in Pelham, Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1930 (1930 Census, married.). She lived in Pelham, Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1940 (1940 Census, married.). She lived in Pelham, Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1950 (1950 Census, married.).

Notes for Mary Susan Wilson:

Mary Susie was the daughter of Robert William Wilson (1859-1934), born Rockingham, NC, and Clarrissa "Clara" Fretwell (1868-1950), born Rockingham, NC, whom resided mostly in Reidsville, Rockingham, NC. She was one of four known children. Mary was the sister or Marion Tab Zimmerman's wife, Elsie Gray Wilson.

Wilbert Monroe Zimmerman and Mary Susan Wilson had the following children:

1.8.1.1.2.3.1. EVELYN WILSON⁷ ZIMMERMAN (daughter of Wilbert Monroe Zimmerman and Mary Susan Wilson) was born on 01 Mar 1924 in Caswell, North Carolina, USA. She died on 18 Apr 2009 in Greensboro, Guilford, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Shiloh Baptist Church, Yarbrow, Caswell, NC). She married Ralph Ogborne Vernon on 22 Jun 1946 in Providence, Caswell, North Carolina, USA (Married at Providence Baptist Ch; Min. B.C. Lamb.). He was born on 04 Aug 1913 in Caswell, North Carolina, USA. He died on 19 May 1979 in Caswell, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Shiloh Baptist Church, Yarbrow, Caswell, NC).

Evelyn Wilson Zimmerman lived in Pelham, Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1930 (1930 Census, living with parents.). She lived in Pelham, Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1940 (1940 Census, living with parents.). She lived in Dan River, Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1950 (1950 Census, married.). She lived in Greensboro, Guilford, North Carolina, USA between 2000-2009 (Friends Home Senior Adult Living Community).

Notes for Evelyn Wilson Zimmerman:

From her marriage to Ralph Ogburne Vernon, they had at least four known children: Wilbert Sidney (1949-2008), Cyrus Cordell (1947-U), Susie Louellen *White* (1955-U), Calvin Hogue (1956-U).

Notes for Ralph Ogborne Vernon:

Ralph was the son of Hassie Edward Vernon (1883-1935), born Caswell, NC, and Rosa Olivia Myers (1889-1973), born Caswell, NC, whom resided in Caswell, NC. He was the eldest of eight known children, six whom lived to adulthood.

1.8.1.1.2.3.2. WILBERT MONROE ZIMMERMAN JR (son of Wilbert Monroe Zimmerman and Mary Susan Wilson) was born on 11 Feb 1926 in Caswell, North Carolina, USA. He died on 01 Jun 2004 in Danville, Independent Cities, Virginia, USA (Burial at Providence Baptist Church, Providence, Caswell, NC). He married (1) BARBARA KENT AUSTIN on 19 Jun 1948 in Danville, Independent Cities, Virginia, USA (Min. G. M. Turner.). She was born on 05 Apr 1932 in Pittsylvania, Virginia, USA. She died on 03 Feb 1999 in Providence, Caswell, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Danville Memorial Gardens, Danville, VA). He married (2) ANNE ELMA CROCKETT on 25 Apr 1968 in Greensboro, Guilford, North Carolina, USA (Min. W.H. Goodman; Wit.

Generation 6 (cont.)

Caroline Eisenhorn). She was born on 01 Dec 1908 in Prince Edward Island, Canada. She died on 04 Nov 1990 in Providence, Caswell, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Highland Burial Park, Danville, VA). He married (3) JOYCE EARLINE GOODMAN on 24 Nov 1993 in Danville, Independent Cities, Virginia, USA. She was born on 03 Jan 1933 in Bedford, Bedford, Virginia, USA. She died on 14 Jun 2019 in Danville, Independent Cities, Virginia, USA (Burial at Highland Burial Park, Danville, VA).

Wilbert Monroe Zimmerman Jr served in the military in Feb 1926 in Yanceyville, Caswell, North Carolina, USA (Military service registration.). He lived in Pelham, Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1930 (1930 Census, living with parents.). He lived in Pelham, Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1940 (1940 Census, living with parents.). He served in the military between 1944-1945 in Fort Bragg, Cumberland, North Carolina, USA (Army, Regular Service, Field Artillery). He served in the military between 1946-1947 in Fort Meade, Anne Arundel, Maryland, USA (Army, Regular Service, Field Artillery). He lived in Pelham, Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1950 (1950 Census).

Notes for Wilbert Monroe Zimmerman Jr:

From his marriage to Barbara Kent Austin, they had one known child, Michael (b. unknown).

Barbara Kent Austin lived in Pelham, Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1950 (1950 Census, married.).

Notes for Barbara Kent Austin:

Barbara was the daughter of Wade Seymour Austin (1905-1977), born Virginia, and Beula Gladys Earles (1905-) whom resided mostly in Danville, VA. She was one of two known children.

Notes for Anne Elma Crockett:

Anne was the daughter of Parmenas William Crockett (1859-1923), born Canada, and Annie Arabell Clark (1864-1942), born Canada, whom resided mostly in Virginia. She was one of 13 known children. Anne was previously married to Walter Lee Clement (1904-1962), born Guilford, NC, on 21 Aug 1936 in New York City. For some reason, they had to re-marry in Virginia in 1937, likely due to a paperwork error. They later resided mostly in Danville, VA and Greensboro, NC. They had one known child. She is buried with her first husband, although her gravestone uses her last name of Zimmerman.

Notes for Joyce Earline Goodman:

Joyce Earline was the daughter of Otha Hampton Goodman (1901-1992) and Evie Grace Cundiff (1912-2002) whom resided mostly in Danville, VA. She was one of three known children. She was previously married to Bobby R Pryor (1932-1982), born South Carolina. She later married Otis Edward Cumbo in 1987 in Danville, VA. Following her brief marriage to W. M. Zimmerman, she again married to Tillman Barker.

1.8.1.1.2.5. **OSCAR HENRY⁶ ZIMMERMAN** (George Washington⁵, George Jesse⁴, Thomas Daniel³, Daniel Thomas², Johann Christian¹) was born on 13 Dec 1890 in Caswell, North Carolina, USA. He died on 11 May 1964 in Danville, Independent Cities, Virginia, USA (Burial at Providence Baptist Church, Providence, Caswell, NC). He married Nannie May Barker on 13 Mar 1919 in Milton, Caswell, North Carolina, USA (Home of R J Gillespie; Min. J.E. Blalock; Wit. J.H. Gillespie, R.J. Gillespie.). She was born on 20 Aug 1898 in Person, North Carolina, USA. She died on 13 May 1971 in Danville, Independent Cities, Virginia, USA (Burial at Providence Baptist Church, Providence, Caswell, NC).

Oscar Henry Zimmerman lived in Milton, Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1900 (1900 Census, living with parents.). He lived in Dan River, Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1910 (1910 Census, living with parents.). He served in the military in Jun 1917 in Yanceyville, Caswell, North Carolina, USA (WWI Registration). He lived in Yanceyville, Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1920 (1920 Census). He lived in Pelham, Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1930 (1930 Census). He lived in Pelham, Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1940 (1940 Census). He lived in Pelham, Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1950 (1950 Census).

Nannie May Barker lived in Cunningham, Person, North Carolina, USA in 1900 (1900 Census, living with parents.). She lived in Milton, Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1910 (1910 Census, living with parents.).

Generation 6 (cont.)

She lived in Yanceyville, Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1920 (1920 Census, married.). She lived in Pelham, Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1930 (1930 Census, married.). She lived in Pelham, Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1940 (1940 Census, married.). She lived in Pelham, Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1950 (1950 Census, married.).

Oscar Henry Zimmerman and Nannie May Barker had the following children:

1.8.1.1.2.5.1. OSCAR HENRY⁷ ZIMMERMAN (son of Oscar Henry Zimmerman and Nannie May Barker) was born on 11 Jul 1920 in Caswell, North Carolina, USA. He died on 25 Jul 2000 in Virginia, USA (Burial at Highland Burial Park, Danville, VA). He married Louise Virginia Lynch on 28 Oct 1939 in Danville, Independent Cities, Virginia, USA (Min. G. M. Turner.). She was born on 06 Jan 1916 in Danville, Independent Cities, Virginia, USA. She died on 25 Nov 2004 in Danville, Independent Cities, Virginia, USA (Burial at Highland Burial Park, Danville, VA).

Oscar Henry Zimmerman lived in Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1930 (1930 Census, living with parents.). He lived in Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1940 (1940 Census). He served in the military in Feb 1942 in Danville, Independent Cities, Virginia, USA (WWII Registration). He lived in Danville, Independent Cities, Virginia, USA in 1950 (1950 Census).

Notes for Oscar Henry Zimmerman:

From his marriage to Louise, they had two known children, one born premature not surviving to adulthood: Baby Zimmerman (29 May 1943), Carolyn A (1941-U).

Louise Virginia Lynch lived in Dan River, Pittsylvania, Virginia, USA in 1920 (1920 Census, living with parents.). She lived in Dan River, Pittsylvania, Virginia, USA in 1930 (1930 Census, living with parents.). She lived in Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1940 (1940 Census, married.). She lived in Danville, Independent Cities, Virginia, USA in 1950 (1950 Census, married.).

Notes for Louise Virginia Lynch:

Louise Virginia was the daughter of George William Lynch (1890-1990), born Virginia, and Annie R Hall (1892-1946), born Virginia, whom resided mostly in Danville, VA. She was one of two known children: herself, and George W Jr (1924-2016).

1.8.1.1.2.5.2. VIRGINIA MAE ZIMMERMAN (daughter of Oscar Henry Zimmerman and Nannie May Barker) was born on 14 Oct 1921 in Caswell, North Carolina, USA. She died on 21 Jan 1999 in Winston-Salem, Forsyth, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Concord UMC Church (COC) Cemetery, Cherry Grove, Caswell, NC). She married James Isaac Smith on 16 Dec 1941 in Danville, Independent Cities, Virginia, USA (Min. Pruitt Cox.). He was born on 30 Jul 1917 in Caswell, North Carolina, USA. He died on 02 May 1981 in Durham, Durham, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Concord UMC Church (COC) Cemetery, Cherry Grove, Caswell, NC).

Virginia Mae Zimmerman lived in Pelham, Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1930 (1930 Census, living with parents.). She lived in Pelham, Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1940 (1940 Census, living with parents.). She lived in Stony Creek, Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1950 (1950 Census, married.).

Notes for Virginia Mae Zimmerman:

From her marriage to James, they had three known children: James Isaac Jr (1942-2021), Thomas Henry (1946-U), Jane Carol McGee (1950-1971).

James Isaac Smith lived in Locust Hill, Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1920 (1920 Census, living with parents.). He lived in Locust Hill, Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1930 (1930 Census, living with mother.). He lived in Locust Hill, Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1940 (1940 Census, living with mother.). He served in the military in Oct 1940 in Yanceyville, Caswell, North Carolina, USA (WWII Registration). He lived in Stony Creek, Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1950 (1950 Census).

Notes for James Isaac Smith:

James was the son of Thomas Brooks Smith (1885-1924), born Caswell, NC, and Lottie Irene Terrell (1890-1981), born Caswell, NC, whom resided mostly near Yanceyville, Caswell, NC. James was one of nine known children. Since his father died young, his mother remarried twice. Once, to George W Patterson (1875-1963) in 1951 in Alamance, NC, and again to Jesse

Generation 6 (cont.)

Columbus Euliss (1894-1977), likely in Alamance County as well.

1.8.1.1.2.5.3. JESSIE THOMAS ZIMMERMAN (son of Oscar Henry Zimmerman and Nannie May Barker) was born on 06 Jan 1928 in Caswell, North Carolina, USA. He died on 18 Dec 1983 in Reidsville, Rockingham, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Providence Baptist Church, Providence, Caswell, NC). He married (1) COLLEEN VIRGINIA HALL on 14 Sep 1946 in Danville, Independent Cities, Virginia, USA (Courthouse; Mag. G.W. Evans.). She was born on 21 Sep 1929 in Danville, Independent Cities, Virginia, USA. She died on 12 May 1992 in Danville, Independent Cities, Virginia, USA (Burial at Community Baptist Church Cemetery, Yanceyville, Caswell, NC). He married (2) ROSEMARY NEIGHBORS on 14 Mar 1955 in Reidsville, Rockingham, North Carolina, USA (Parsonage; Rev. Duke C. Jones; Wit. James Smith, Mrs. C.J. Neighbors.). She was born on 09 Jan 1935 in Reidsville, Rockingham, North Carolina, USA. She died on 26 Sep 1997 in Chapel Hill, Orange, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Providence Baptist Church, Providence, Caswell, NC).

Jessie Thomas Zimmerman lived in Pelham, Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1930 (1930 Census, living with parents.). He lived in Pelham, Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1940 (1940 Census, living with parents.). He served in the military between Jun 1945-Jun 1946 in Camp Shelton, Norfolk, Virginia (US Navy, WWII, Enlisted, Personnel Separation Center, Camp Shelton). He served in the military in Jun 1946 in Yanceyville, Caswell, North Carolina, USA (Military service registration.). He lived in Pelham, Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1950 (1950 Census).

Notes for Jessie Thomas Zimmerman:

From his marriage to Rose, they had at least three known children, Rosemarie *Williams* (1955-U), Jessie T Jr (1956-U), Nanette Jane *Foster* (1958-U).

Colleen Virginia Hall lived in Tunstall, Pittsylvania, Virginia, USA in 1930 (1930 Census, living with parents.). She lived in Tunstall, Pittsylvania, Virginia, USA in 1940 (1940 Census, living with parents.).

Notes for Colleen Virginia Hall:

Colleen was the daughter of John Thomas Hall (1899-1985), born Halifax, VA, and Ezra Garland Saunders (1903-1977), born Halifax, VA, whom resided in Milton, Caswell, NC and later in Danville, VA. She was one of seven known children, although her genealogy has not been well documented. Following her divorce from Jessie T. Zimmerman, she married Homer Franklin Wampler (1930-1991) and resided in Providence, Caswell, NC.

Rosemary Neighbors lived in Reidsville, Rockingham, North Carolina, USA in 1940 (1940 Census, living with parents.). She lived in Reidsville, Rockingham, North Carolina, USA in 1950 (1950 Census, living with parents.). She lived in Falls Church, Independent Cities, Virginia, USA between 1988-1997. She lived in Roxboro, Person, North Carolina, USA in 1997.

Notes for Rosemary Neighbors:

Rose was the daughter of Charles Fred Neighbors (1903-1974), born Johnston, NC, and Janie Thelma Rice (1903-1968), born Rockingham, NC, whom resided mostly in Reidsville, Rockingham, NC. She is believed to have been an only child. Following the death of Jessie T Zimmerman, she remarried to Robert "Bob" M. Pennington in Nov 1987 in Reidsville, NC (she was the K-Mart Bride, see article) and later resided in Falls Church, VA. Shortly before her death, she moved to Roxboro, NC.

1.8.1.1.2.5.4. RACHEL ESTHER ZIMMERMAN (daughter of Oscar Henry Zimmerman and Nannie May Barker) was born on 28 Mar 1931 in Caswell, North Carolina, USA. She died on 22 May 2016 in Danville, Independent Cities, Virginia, USA (Burial at Providence Baptist Church, Providence, Caswell, NC). She married William Irvin Harris on 28 Nov 1946 in Danville, Independent Cities, Virginia, USA (Min. R.J. Barber). He was born on 01 Oct 1921 in Danville, Independent Cities, Virginia, USA. He died on 15 Jun 2007 in Danville, Independent Cities, Virginia, USA (Burial at Providence Baptist Church, Providence, Caswell, NC).

Rachel Esther Zimmerman lived in Pelham, Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1940 (1940 Census, living with parents.). She lived in Dan River, Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1950 (1950

Generation 6 (cont.)

Census, married.).

Notes for Rachel Esther Zimmerman:

From her marriage to Irvin, they had three known children: Linda Lake *Powers* (1950-U), Christy *Marlowe* (195x-U), Melinda *White-Spell* (195x-U)

William Irvin Harris lived in Dan River, Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1930 (1930 Census, living with parents.). He served in the military between 1942-1944 in Fort Bragg, Cumberland, North Carolina, USA (US Army, 127th Infantry Div., Overseas deployment.). He lived in Dan River, Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1950 (1950 Census).

Notes for William Irvin Harris:

William was the son of William Irvin Harris Sr (1881-1954), born Pittsylvania, VA, and Nora Alice Adkins (1884-1960), born Pittsylvania, VA, whom resided mostly in Caswell County, NC in their early years and later in Danville, VA. He was one of eight known children.

1.8.1.1.2.5.5. FRANCES MARIE ZIMMERMAN (daughter of Oscar Henry Zimmerman and Nannie May Barker) was born on 08 Feb 1936 in Caswell, North Carolina, USA (Birthplace based on obituary.). She died on 29 Oct 2007 in Greensboro, Guilford, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Evergreen Memorial Gardens, Reidsville, Rockingham, NC). She married Paul Roosevelt Roach on 30 Jun 1951 in Danville, Independent Cities, Virginia, USA (Min. R.J. Barber). He was born in 1931 in Staunton River, Pittsylvania, Virginia, USA. He died (Living as of 06-2024).

Frances Marie Zimmerman lived in Pelham, Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1940 (1940 Census, living with parents.). She lived in Pelham, Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1950 (1950 Census, living with parents.).

Notes for Frances Marie Zimmerman:

From her marriage to Paul, they had four known children, three whom lived to adulthood: Rodger Paul (1955-U), Lynnwood Mark (1957-U), Infant Boy (05 Oct 1961 - 05 Oct 1961), Lisa Renee *Johnson* (1963-U).

Paul Roosevelt Roach lived in Staunton River, Pittsylvania, Virginia, USA in 1940 (1940 Census, living with parents.). He lived in Staunton River, Pittsylvania, Virginia, USA in 1950 (1950 Census, living with parents.). He lived in Reidsville, Rockingham, North Carolina, USA in 2000 (Public Records). He lived in Reidsville, Rockingham, North Carolina, USA in 2007 (Residence based on obituary of sister.). He lived in Reidsville, Rockingham, North Carolina, USA in 2024 (Public Records).

Notes for Paul Roosevelt Roach:

Paul was the son of William Gabriel "Gabe" Roach (1893-1963), born Pittsylvania, VA, and Mary Jane Brooks (1900-1978), born Pittsylvania, VA, whom resided mostly in the Staunton River area of Pittsylvania, VA. He was one of eleven known children, nine boys, two girls.

1.8.1.1.2.5.6. SHELBY JEAN ZIMMERMAN (daughter of Oscar Henry Zimmerman and Nannie May Barker) was born on 21 Nov 1938 in Caswell, North Carolina, USA. She died on 15 Jun 1992 in Roxboro, Person, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Calvary UMC Church Cemetery, Alton, Halifax, VA). She married James Penn Earp on 17 Jun 1955 in Danville, Independent Cities, Virginia, USA (Min. Ray W. Harrington). He was born on 12 Jun 1934 in Milton, Caswell, North Carolina, USA. He died on 23 Jan 2011 in Burlington, Alamance, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Calvary UMC Church Cemetery, Alton, Halifax, VA).

Shelby Jean Zimmerman lived in Pelham, Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1940 (1940 Census, living with parents.). She lived in Pelham, Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1950 (1950 Census, living with parents.).

Notes for Shelby Jean Zimmerman:

From her marriage to James Penn "JP", they had three known children: Donna Jean *Snyder* (1958-L), James Penn Jr (1961-2000), Jeffrey Henry (1966-2018).

James Penn Earp lived in Milton, Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1940 (1940 Census, living with

Generation 6 (cont.)

parents.). He lived in Milton, Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1950 (1950 Census, living with parents.).

Notes for James Penn Earp:

James Penn was the son of James Edward Earp (1907-1985), born Virginia, and Mildred Elizabeth Hunt *Barker* (1906-1987), born Pittsylvania, VA. His mother was previously married to Wilcher Minyard Barker (1897-1964) in Pittsylvania, VA in 1921, with whom she had three known children. She later married James Edward Earp on 24 Mar 1933 in Henry, VA. Later in life, his father married Macie Elizabeth Lynskey (1921-2002), which is with whom he (James Penn's father, James Edward) is buried in Highland Park Cemetery, Danville, VA.

1.8.1.1.2.6. **TAB MARION⁶ ZIMMERMAN** (George Washington⁵, George Jesse⁴, Thomas Daniel³, Daniel Thomas², Johann Christian¹) was born on 05 Nov 1892 in North Carolina, USA. He died on 24 Jan 1970 in Salem, Roanoke, Virginia, USA (Burial at Fairview Cemetery, Roanoke, Roanoke, VA). He married Elsie Gray Wilson on 07 Dec 1921 in Danville, Independent Cities, Virginia, USA. She was born on 27 Nov 1897 in Reidsville, Rockingham, North Carolina, USA. She died on 23 Nov 1970 in Valdosta, Lowndes, Georgia, USA (Burial at Fairview Cemetery, Roanoke, Roanoke, VA).

Tab Marion Zimmerman lived in Milton, Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1900 (1900 Census, living with parents.). He lived in Dan River, Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1910 (1910 Census, living with parents.). He lived in Dan River, Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1910 (1910 Census, living with parents.). He served in the military in Jun 1917 in Yanceyville, Caswell, North Carolina, USA (WWI Registration). He served in the military in Jan 1918 in Camp Jackson, Richland, South Carolina, USA (Appears on duty roster; likely miscoordinated prior to training.). He served in the military in Nov 1918 in Elon College, Alamance, North Carolina, USA (US Army, Enlistment Training). He served in the military between Dec 1918-May 1919 in Fort Bragg, Cumberland, North Carolina, USA (US Army, 128th Infantry Div., Co. H., Corporal, Overseas deployment.). He lived in Pelham, Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1920 (1920 Census, living with parents.). He lived in Pelham, Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1930 (1930 Census). He lived in Pelham, Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1940 (1940 Census). He lived in Pelham, Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1950 (1950 Census). He lived in Roanoke, Halifax, Virginia, USA between 1955-1970 (Residence based on obituary.).

Elsie Gray Wilson lived in Wentworth, Rockingham, North Carolina, USA in 1900 (1900 Census, living with parents.). She lived in Wentworth, Rockingham, North Carolina, USA in 1910 (1910 Census, living with parents.). She lived in Wentworth, Rockingham, North Carolina, USA in 1920 (1920 Census, living with parents.). She lived in Pelham, Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1930 (1930 Census, married.). She lived in Pelham, Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1940 (1940 Census, married.). She lived in Pelham, Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1950 (1950 Census, married.). She lived in Roanoke, Halifax, Virginia, USA between 1955-1970 (Residence based on obituary.).

Notes for Elsie Gray Wilson:

Elsie Gray was the daughter of Robert William Wilson (1859-1934), born Rockingham, NC, and Clarrissa "Clara" Fretwell (1868-1950), born Rockingham, NC, whom resided mostly in Reidsville, Rockingham, NC. She was one of four known children. Elsie is the sister of Wilbert Monroe Zimmerman's wife, Mary Susie.

Tab Marion Zimmerman and Elsie Gray Wilson had the following child:

1.8.1.1.2.6.1. **ADELE WILSON⁷ ZIMMERMAN** (daughter of Tab Marion Zimmerman and Elsie Gray Wilson) was born on 20 Mar 1928 in Caswell, North Carolina, USA. She died on 03 Sep 2014 in High Point, Guilford, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Fairview Cemetery, Roanoke, Roanoke, VA). She married Winston Harvey Stephens on 21 Jan 1951 in Danville, Independent Cities, Virginia, USA (Min. L.D. Johnson). He was born on 19 Apr 1922 in Montvale, Bedford, Virginia, USA. He died on 29 Nov 2009 in High Point, Guilford, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Fairview Cemetery, Roanoke, Roanoke, VA).

Adele Wilson Zimmerman lived in Pelham, Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1930 (1930 Census, living with parents.). She lived in Pelham, Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1940 (1940 Census, living with parents.). She lived in Pelham, Caswell, North Carolina, USA in 1950 (1950 Census, living with parents.).

Notes for Adele Wilson Zimmerman:

Generation 6 (cont.)

From her marriage to Winston, they had two known children: Winston Harvey Jr (1952-2023), Mark Wilson (1955-U).

Winston Harvey Stephens lived in Thaxton, Bedford, Virginia, USA in 1930 (1930 Census, living with parents.). He lived in Roanoke, Independent Cities, Virginia, USA in 1940.

Notes for Winston Harvey Stephens:

Winston was the son of John Marvin Stephens (1884-1954), born Amherst, VA, and Rosalie Stuart Snead (1889-1978), born Fluvanna, VA, whom resided in W. VA and later in life mostly in Roanoke, VA. He was one of six known children. He was previously married to Ruby Irene Beal *Stephens-Shumate* (1942-2002) on 10 Jul 1943 in Danville, VA, and divorced on 25 Jul 1950 in Danville, VA.

Ancestors of Adele Wilson Zimmerman

Generation 1

1. **Adele Wilson Zimmerman** (daughter of Tab Marion Zimmerman and Elsie Gray Wilson) was born on 20 Mar 1928 in Caswell, North Carolina, USA. She died on 03 Sep 2014 in High Point, Guilford, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Fairview Cemetery, Roanoke, Roanoke, VA). She married **Winston Harvey Stephens** on 21 Jan 1951 in Danville, Independent Cities, Virginia, USA (Min. L.D. Johnson). He was born on 19 Apr 1922 in Montvale, Bedford, Virginia, USA. He died on 29 Nov 2009 in High Point, Guilford, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Fairview Cemetery, Roanoke, Roanoke, VA).

Notes for Adele Wilson Zimmerman:

From her marriage to Winston, they had two known children: Winston Harvey Jr (1952-2023), Mark Wilson (1955-U).

Notes for Winston Harvey Stephens:

Winston was the son of John Marvin Stephens (1884-1954), born Amherst, VA, and Rosalie Stuart Snead (1889-1978), born Fluvanna, VA, whom resided in W. VA and later in life mostly in Roanoke, VA. He was one of six known children. He was previously married to Ruby Irene Beal *Stephens-Shumate* (1942-2002) on 10 Jul 1943 in Danville, VA, and divorced on 25 Jul 1950 in Danville, VA.

Generation 2

2. **Tab Marion Zimmerman** (son of George Washington Zimmerman and Mary Jane Franklin Gillespie) was born on 05 Nov 1892 in North Carolina, USA. He died on 24 Jan 1970 in Salem, Roanoke, Virginia, USA (Burial at Fairview Cemetery, Roanoke, Roanoke, VA). He married **Elsie Gray Wilson** on 07 Dec 1921 in Danville, Independent Cities, Virginia, USA.
3. **Elsie Gray Wilson** was born on 27 Nov 1897 in Reidsville, Rockingham, North Carolina, USA. She died on 23 Nov 1970 in Valdosta, Lowndes, Georgia, USA (Burial at Fairview Cemetery, Roanoke, Roanoke, VA).

Tab Marion Zimmerman served in the military in Jun 1917 in Yanceyville, Caswell, North Carolina, USA (WWI Registration). He served in the military in Jan 1918 in Camp Jackson, Richland, South Carolina, USA (Appears on duty roster; likely miscoordinated prior to training.). He served in the military in Nov 1918 in Elon College, Alamance, North Carolina, USA (US Army, Enlistment Training). He served in the military between Dec 1918-May 1919 in Fort Bragg, Cumberland, North Carolina, USA (US Army, 128th Infantry Div., Co. H., Corporal, Overseas deployment.).

Notes for Elsie Gray Wilson:

Elsie Gray was the daughter of Robert William Wilson (1859-1934), born Rockingham, NC, and Clarrissa "Clara" Fretwell (1868-1950), born Rockingham, NC, whom resided mostly in Reidsville, Rockingham, NC. She was one of four known children. Elsie is the sister of Wilbert Monroe Zimmerman's wife, Mary Susie.

Elsie Gray Wilson and Tab Marion Zimmerman had the following child:

1.
 - i. Adele Wilson Zimmerman (daughter of Tab Marion Zimmerman and Elsie Gray Wilson) was born on 20 Mar 1928 in Caswell, North Carolina, USA. She died on 03 Sep 2014 in High Point, Guilford, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Fairview Cemetery, Roanoke, Roanoke, VA). She married Winston Harvey Stephens on 21 Jan 1951 in Danville, Independent Cities, Virginia, USA (Min. L.D. Johnson). He was born on 19 Apr 1922 in Montvale, Bedford, Virginia, USA. He died on 29 Nov 2009 in High Point, Guilford, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Fairview Cemetery, Roanoke, Roanoke, VA).

Generation 3

4. **George Washington Zimmerman** (son of George Jesse Zimmerman and Susan S Kimbrough) was born on 03 Aug 1855 in Caswell, North Carolina, USA. He died on 10 Aug 1939 in Caswell, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Providence Baptist Church, Providence, Caswell, NC). He married **Mary Jane Franklin Gillespie** (daughter of William Oen Gillespie and Mary Frances Walters) on

05 Apr 1882 in Caswell, North Carolina, USA.

5. **Mary Jane Franklin Gillespie** (daughter of William Oen Gillespie and Mary Frances Walters) was born on 16 Jan 1856 in Caswell, North Carolina, USA. She died on 24 Dec 1926 in Locust Hill, Caswell, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Providence Baptist Church, Providence, Caswell, NC).

Notes for Mary Jane Franklin Gillespie:

Mary Jane Gillespie was the daughter of William Own Gillespie (1825-1907), born Virginia, and Mary Frances Walters (1831-1901), born Virginia, whom resided mostly in Caswell, North Carolina. She was one of eleven known children, possibly more (some researchers believe 15, see research notes). Her family bible indicates her full given name was Mary Jane Franklin Gillespie.

Mary Jane Franklin Gillespie and George Washington Zimmerman had the following children:

- i. Joseph Ernest Zimmerman (son of George Washington Zimmerman and Mary Jane Franklin Gillespie) was born on 16 Jan 1883 in Caswell, North Carolina, USA. He died on 04 Jun 1958 in Danville, Independent Cities, Virginia, USA (Burial at Providence Baptist Church, Providence, Caswell, NC). He married Sue Holland Johnson on 15 Jan 1914 in Danville, Independent Cities, Virginia, USA (Danville Marriage Register Only). She was born on 07 Nov 1885 in Pittsylvania, Virginia, USA. She died on 13 Aug 1966 in Danville, Independent Cities, Virginia, USA (Burial at Providence Baptist Church, Providence, Caswell, NC).

Joseph Ernest Zimmerman served in the military in Sep 1918 in Yanceyville, Caswell, North Carolina, USA (WWI Registration).

- ii. Mary Stella Zimmerman (daughter of George Washington Zimmerman and Mary Jane Franklin Gillespie) was born on 31 Jan 1884 in Caswell, North Carolina, USA. She died on 04 Mar 1957 in Danville, Independent Cities, Virginia, USA (Burial at Providence Baptist Church, Providence, Caswell, NC).

Notes for Mary Stella Zimmerman:

Mamie Stella Zimmerman never married. She remained with her parents and continued to support her father after her mother's death in 1926. She later moved in with her sister Annie Dora Davis in Danville, VA.

- iii. Wilbert Monroe Zimmerman (son of George Washington Zimmerman and Mary Jane Franklin Gillespie) was born on 05 Mar 1888 in Caswell, North Carolina, USA. He died on 04 Feb 1971 in Providence, Caswell, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Providence Baptist Church, Providence, Caswell, NC). He married Mary Susan Wilson on 30 Jun 1920 in Danville, Independent Cities, Virginia, USA (Married at home or Rev. Hicks, Danville, VA; Min. Dr. Hicks; Wit. Tab Zimmerman). She was born on 23 Mar 1890 in Rockingham, North Carolina, USA. She died on 12 May 1983 in Providence, Caswell, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Providence Baptist Church, Providence, Caswell, NC).

Wilbert Monroe Zimmerman served in the military in Jun 1917 in Yanceyville, Caswell, North Carolina, USA (WWI Registration).

Notes for Mary Susan Wilson:

Mary Susie was the daughter of Robert William Wilson (1859-1934), born Rockingham, NC, and Clarrissa "Clara" Fretwell (1868-1950), born Rockingham, NC, whom resided mostly in Reidsville, Rockingham, NC. She was one of four known children. Mary was the sister or Marion Tab Zimmerman's wife, Elsie Gray Wilson.

- iv. Annie Dora Zimmerman (daughter of George Washington Zimmerman and Mary Jane Franklin Gillespie) was born on 31 Aug 1889 in Caswell, North Carolina, USA. She died on 29 Nov 1972 in Danville, Independent Cities, Virginia, USA (Burial at New Hope Methodist Church, Blanch, Caswell, NC). She married Robert Weldon Davis on 19 Mar 1913 in Greensboro, Guilford, North Carolina, USA (Min. J.R. Hutton). He was born on 30 Jul 1886 in Caswell, North Carolina, USA. He died on 19 Feb 1971 in Danville, Independent Cities, Virginia, USA (Burial at New

Hope Methodist Church, Blanch, Caswell, NC).

Notes for Annie Dora Zimmerman:

From her marriage to Robert, they had twelve known children, seven which lived to adulthood: Infant girl (1914-1914), Infant son (1915-1915), Robert Weldon Jr (1916-1966), Rose Etta *Purgason* (1918-2002), Jannie Thelma (1919-1919), George Henry (1920-1983), Mary Naomi (1921-1923), Bernard Franklin (1924-1998), Dorothy Carie *Johnson-Glading-Ridenhour* (1926-2021), Jim Winston (1928-1928), Elizabeth Mae *Oliver* (1929-2009), Wayne Winston (1932-2000). Annie's husband, Robert Weldon, spent much of his early career working as an operator and engineer for various railroads, constructing tunnels and bridges along the eastern seaboard. Hence, Annie spent quite a bit of time in Dunbar, Pennsylvania, initially as a boarder, then becoming good friends with Mrs. Carrie Wilhiem. Carrie helped care for Annie during at least three of her childrens' deliveries. Later in life, the family referred to Carrie as "Aunt Carrie", often never knowing that she was not technically related to the family.

Robert Weldon Davis served in the military in Sep 1918 in Greene, Pennsylvania, USA (WWII Registration).

Notes for Robert Weldon Davis:

Robert W Davis was the son of James A Davis (1845-1909), born Caswell, NC, and Isabella S Roberts (1855-1923), born Caswell, NC, whom resided mostly in Caswell, NC. He was one of five known children.

- v. Oscar Henry Zimmerman (son of George Washington Zimmerman and Mary Jane Franklin Gillespie) was born on 13 Dec 1890 in Caswell, North Carolina, USA. He died on 11 May 1964 in Danville, Independent Cities, Virginia, USA (Burial at Providence Baptist Church, Providence, Caswell, NC). He married Nannie May Barker on 13 Mar 1919 in Milton, Caswell, North Carolina, USA (Home of R J Gillespie; Min. J.E. Blalock; Wit. J.H. Gillespie, R.J. Gillespie.). She was born on 20 Aug 1898 in Person, North Carolina, USA. She died on 13 May 1971 in Danville, Independent Cities, Virginia, USA (Burial at Providence Baptist Church, Providence, Caswell, NC).

Oscar Henry Zimmerman served in the military in Jun 1917 in Yanceyville, Caswell, North Carolina, USA (WWI Registration).

- 2.
 - vi. Tab Marion Zimmerman (son of George Washington Zimmerman and Mary Jane Franklin Gillespie) was born on 05 Nov 1892 in North Carolina, USA. He died on 24 Jan 1970 in Salem, Roanoke, Virginia, USA (Burial at Fairview Cemetery, Roanoke, Roanoke, VA). He married Elsie Gray Wilson on 07 Dec 1921 in Danville, Independent Cities, Virginia, USA. She was born on 27 Nov 1897 in Reidsville, Rockingham, North Carolina, USA. She died on 23 Nov 1970 in Valdosta, Lowndes, Georgia, USA (Burial at Fairview Cemetery, Roanoke, Roanoke, VA).
 - vii. Pearl Virginia Zimmerman (daughter of George Washington Zimmerman and Mary Jane Franklin Gillespie) was born on 04 Jul 1894 in Caswell, North Carolina, USA. She died on 20 Dec 1945 in Pelham, Caswell, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Providence Baptist Church, Providence, Caswell, NC). She married George Thomas Smith on 04 Jul 1912 in Purley Township, Caswell, North Carolina, USA (Min. H.H. Cannady; Wit. P.L. Chamber, A.F. Findley). He was born on 08 Apr 1886 in Caswell, North Carolina, USA. He died on 06 Jan 1923 in Providence, Caswell, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Providence Baptist Church, Providence, Caswell, NC). She married Robert Marshall Sharp on 22 Mar 1931 in Danville, Independent Cities, Virginia, USA (At home of grooms grandparents, Min. H.P. East.). He was born on 26 Dec 1870 in Rockingham, North Carolina, USA. He died on 20 Apr 1959 in Danville, Independent Cities, Virginia, USA (Burial at Providence Baptist Church, Providence, Caswell, NC).

Notes for Pearl Virginia Zimmerman:

From her marriage to George T Smith, they had no known children. Their

nephews, Robert and Henry, can be found living with them on the 1920 Census. And, likewise, from her marriage to Robert M Sharp, they had no known children. There are indications they may have adopted children, but the records have not been located, and could be confused with children from some of Roberts previous marriages.

George Thomas Smith served in the military in Sep 1918 in Yanceyville, Caswell, North Carolina, USA (WWI Registration).

Notes for George Thomas Smith:

George was the son of Robert P. Smith (1847-1918), born Caswell, NC, and Alice M. Newman (abt 1850-abt 1887), born NC, whom married in Caswell, NC in 1871 and resided mostly in Leasburg area of Caswell, NC. He was one of four known children to his biological parents. His mother died very young, shortly after his birth and before his marriage to Pearl V Zimmerman, his father later marrying Melissa A Sawyers (1844-U) in 1888. George passed in 1923 after a short illness of pneumonia. He had no known biological children.

Notes for Robert Marshall Sharp:

Robert was the son of James Marshall Sharp (1844-1910), born Rockingham, NC, and Elizabeth Merritt Garrett (1845-1938), born Rockingham, NC, whom resided mostly in Rockingham, NC. He was one of ten known children, eight which lived to adulthood. Robert was first married to the widow Sallie Fields *Bason* (1842-1916), born Rockingham, NC, on 16 Jan 1896 in New Bethel, Rockingham, NC. Sallie was the daughter of Obediah Fields (1780-1847) and Mary "Polly" Hays (1804-1880) of Rockingham, NC. Following the death of Pearl V Zimmerman, Robert married Lucy Belva Warren *King* on 25 Sep 1948 in Danville, VA.

- viii. Etta Zimmerman (daughter of George Washington Zimmerman and Mary Jane Franklin Gillespie) was born on 07 Apr 1896 in Caswell, North Carolina, USA. She died on 25 Jul 1972 in Burlington, Alamance, North Carolina, USA (Burial at New Hope Methodist Church, Blanch, Caswell, NC). She married Berkley Roberson Daniel on 06 Dec 1922 in Danville, Independent Cities, Virginia, USA (Home of Rev. J. Clyde Holland; Wit. O.H. Zimmerman,). He was born on 21 Jun 1894 in Pittsylvania, Virginia, USA. He died on 27 May 1956 in Caswell, North Carolina, USA (Burial at New Hope Methodist Church, Blanch, Caswell, NC).

Notes for Etta Zimmerman:

From her marriage to Berkley Roberson Daniel, they had two known children, George Cleve (1925-2013), Harold Zane (1927-2002).

Berkley Roberson Daniel served in the military in Jun 1917 in Yanceyville, Caswell, North Carolina, USA (WWI Registration). He served in the military between Sep-Oct 1917 in Initial induction to US Army (US Army, 81st Div, Co A, 156 Dep Brig. Dis, Det. Demob. Gp., Private). He served in the military between Nov 1917-Jul 1919 in Mitchel Field, Long Island, New York, USA (US Army Air Service, 1st Air Service Mechanics Regiment, Co. I, Private).

Notes for Berkley Roberson Daniel:

Berkley R was the son of George Warner Daniel (1857-1941), born Pittsylvania, VA, and Mary Elizabeth Williams (1861-1903), born VA, whom resided mostly in Caswell, NC. He was one of eight known children, four whom lived to adulthood.

Generation 4

8. **George Jesse Zimmerman** (son of Thomas Daniel Zimmerman and Anna Susannah Foltz) was born in 1826 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA. He died on 17 Sep 1861 in Camp Jones, Virginia, USA (Burial at Unmarked Grave, Camp Jones, Virginia). He married **Susan S Kimbrough** (daughter of Miles Kimbrough and Diannah Burton) on 24 Jan 1853 in Caswell, North Carolina, USA (Marriage bond).

-
9. **Susan S Kimbrough** (daughter of Miles Kimbrough and Diannah Burton) was born about 1831 in Caswell, North Carolina, USA (Birth year based on 1850 Census.). She died on 15 Mar 1879 in Botetourt, Virginia, USA (Burial undetermined.).

George Jesse Zimmerman served in the military on 18 Jun 1861 in Prospect Hill, Caswell, North Carolina, USA (Civil War, Muster In Date, Co. H, 6th Reg. NC Infantry, Private).

Notes for George Jesse Zimmerman:

The 1850 Census of "Jesse Zimmerman" provides a definitive link between Jesse and his future in-laws, the Kimbrough's. Jesse is working as a distiller in Caswell County, NC, and residing in the home of William N Kimbrough and family, an uncle to Susan, Jesse's future wife. Without this tidbit of information, it would be difficult to ensure that this Jesse Zimmerman is the same, since his family preferred to remain a few counties to the west in Davie County. George Jesse served in Company H of the 6th NC Infantry Regiment, but never saw service. He was sick upon arrival at Camp Jones and died shortly after arrival of Yellow Fever, likely contracted during travel from North Carolina. George J Zimmerman is believed to be buried at Camp Jones Civil War Encampment Cemetery near Bristoe, VA along with the majority of those whom died of disease or wounds.

On the 1870 Census for George Jesse's widow, Susan, we find three known children (Henry age 19, George age 16 and Ann age 11) and one previously unknown child, James, age 4. Since this cannot be the biological child of George Jesse, it would require considerable research to determine who may be the biological father. But, we include James in Susan's descendants for future reference and research.

Notes for Susan S Kimbrough:

Susan S Kimbrough was the daughter of Miles Kimbrough (abt. 1802 - U), born Caswell, North Carolina, and Dianna Burton (abt. 1803 - abt. 1878), born Caswell, North Carolina, whom bonded to be married in Caswell, NC on 20 Nov 1822 and resided mostly in Caswell, North Carolina. She was one of nine known children, possibly more. Her parent appear to have remained in Caswell County, though some of her maternal aunts and uncles removed to Sumter, Alabama and some of her siblings removed to Tennessee and Arkansas. Establishing her parental relations are important in validating she is the same Susan Kimbrough (Kimbrow) that married our George Jesse Zimmerman. Hence, her parents and some of their information is included herein.

Susan's entire family surname listed in the 1850 US Census is Kimbro, however this was a common shortened form of the surname Kimbrough. On her marriage records, her last name was spelled out completely as Kimbrough. And, almost all of her siblings used the "Kimbrough" spelling. Hence, we shall use that spelling herein. Differentiating her relatives becomes quite difficult, as both spellings are used extensively throughout Caswell and adjacent counties from the mid-1800's to today.

A 4th child of Susan, James A (1866 -) who is also listed on Susan's 1870 Census, could not be the natural son of George Jesse Zimmerman since he died during the Civil War in 1861. More research is needed; see research notes.

Susan S Kimbrough and George Jesse Zimmerman had the following children:

- i. John Henry Zimmerman (son of George Jesse Zimmerman and Susan S Kimbrough) was born on 07 Nov 1852 in Caswell, North Carolina, USA. He died on 28 Jun 1939 in Roxboro, Person, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Samuel A Dixon Family Cemetery, Ceppo, Person, NC). He married Sarah B Dixon on 20 Dec 1871 in Person, North Carolina, USA (Justice JJ Brooks, Wit. S. Dixon, RG Brooks, EJ Evans). She was born on 18 Apr 1851 in Person, North Carolina, USA. She died on 19 Apr 1924 in Person, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Samuel A Dixon Family Cemetery, Ceppo, Person, NC). He married Ruth Mabel Chisenhall on 17 Dec 1926 in Roxboro, Person, North Carolina, USA. She was born on 07 May 1906 in Roxboro, Person, North Carolina, USA. She died on 28 Apr 1993 in Roxboro, Person, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Mill Creek Baptist Church Cemetery, Person, North Carolina).

Notes for John Henry Zimmerman:

Most of what we know about John Henry is from the thorough research of Barry Whitfield, between 2008-2021. Barry is the grandson of James Henry Zimmerman, the son of Edward Boswell Zimmerman. Barry's family inherited many important artifacts, images and records from the Zimmerman's and has utilized them to compose an extensive family history. Currently, his summary is posted on-line at <https://barrywhitfield8.wixsite.com/home/zimmerman>. However, as life always changes, these webpage summaries may not always be available. See a summary in the research notes.

John Henry's children with Ruth Mabel can most easily be seen in the 1940 Census, Ruth still living in Woodsdale Township of Person County at her residence, with her cousin Graham Chisenhall (age 17) listed as head, herself (age 34) listed as widowed, Ramona age 3, Gloria age 8. Also in the home are Ruth's mother, Dela (age 56) listed as single, and whom would be Graham's father, John (age 54) listed as widowed. The relationships on this census do not make much sense, and Graham is most likely the eldest son of Ruth's father's first marriage to Annie L Harris (1896-1925), and of course the Della and John listed are Ruth's mother and step-father. The informant being Ruth, she may simply have explained the relations oddly to the census taker. And, since little John H C is missing, we can confirm his death prior to 1940.

Notes for Sarah B Dixon:

Sarah "Sallie" was the daughter of Samuel Adam Dixon (1813-1881), born Granville, NC, and Mary Ann Elizabeth "Polly" Duncan (1817-1892), born Granville, NC, whom resided mostly in Person County, NC. She was one of sixteen known children. Both her father and mother's side of the family contributed land for family cemeteries throughout Person County, with many relatives found there.

Notes for Ruth Mabel Chisenhall:

Ruth was the daughter of John Jackson Chisenhall (1885-1961), born North Carolina, and Della C Chisenhall (1883-1971), born North Carolina, whom resided mostly in Durham, NC. She was one of six known children, possibly more. Her family genealogy is not well researched. Following the death of John Henry Zimmerman, she remarried to Willie Henry Clark (1904-1971) on 24 Dec 1942 in Danville, VA. From that marriage she had four known children: Fred William (1944-L), Buster (1945-L), Barbara Jewel *Spencer* (1948-L), Danny (1950-L).

4.
 - ii. George Washington Zimmerman (son of George Jesse Zimmerman and Susan S Kimbrough) was born on 03 Aug 1855 in Caswell, North Carolina, USA. He died on 10 Aug 1939 in Caswell, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Providence Baptist Church, Providence, Caswell, NC). He married Mary Jane Franklin Gillespie (daughter of William Oen Gillespie and Mary Frances Walters) on 05 Apr 1882 in Caswell, North Carolina, USA. She was born on 16 Jan 1856 in Caswell, North Carolina, USA. She died on 24 Dec 1926 in Locust Hill, Caswell, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Providence Baptist Church, Providence, Caswell, NC).
 - iii. Ann Zimmerman (daughter of George Jesse Zimmerman and Susan S Kimbrough) was born about 1859 in Caswell, North Carolina, USA. She died date Unknown in Unknown (Burial undetermined.).
10. **William Oen Gillespie** was born on 16 Mar 1825 in Virginia, USA. He died on 01 Jan 1907 in Caswell, North Carolina, USA (Burial undetermined; possibly in the Gillespie Family Cemetery, Blanch, Caswell, NC). He married **Mary Frances Walters** on 02 Dec 1851 in Caswell, North Carolina, USA (Marriage bond).
11. **Mary Frances Walters** was born in May 1831 in Virginia, USA. She died on 04 Oct 1901 in Caswell, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Gillespie Family Cemetery, Blanch, Caswell, NC).

William Oen Gillespie served in the military between Jan 1847-Aug 1848 in USA (Mexican War; Co. F, NC Regiment, Capt. George Williamson).

Notes for William Oen Gillespie:

William Oen was the son of Hugh Wiley Gillespie (1795-1873), born Mecklenburg, VA, and Jane

Harris (abt.1796-abt.1850), born Mecklenburg, VA, whom resided later in Caswell, North Carolina. He was one of possibly eight children.

William Oen served in the Mexican War with Company F of North Carolina, mustering in at Yanceyville, Caswell, NC in January 1847 under Capt. George Williamson. He likely served in the Texas and Mexico area protecting supply trains. He mustered out in Smithville, Brunswick, NC in August of 1848. His brother, David A. Gillespie, served along side him. They were very lucky to have survived the threat of disease common during troop movements at the time.

Notes for Mary Frances Walters:

Mary Frances was the daughter of Thornton Walters (1795-U), born Virginia, and Margit "Peggy" Bohannon (1799-U), born Virginia, whom resided in Caswell, North Carolina. She is believed to have been one of two known children, but likely more. Her genealogy is not documented well.

Mary Frances Walters and William Oen Gillespie had the following child:

5. i. Mary Jane Franklin Gillespie (daughter of William Oen Gillespie and Mary Frances Walters) was born on 16 Jan 1856 in Caswell, North Carolina, USA. She died on 24 Dec 1926 in Locust Hill, Caswell, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Providence Baptist Church, Providence, Caswell, NC). She married George Washington Zimmerman (son of George Jesse Zimmerman and Susan S Kimbrough) on 05 Apr 1882 in Caswell, North Carolina, USA. He was born on 03 Aug 1855 in Caswell, North Carolina, USA. He died on 10 Aug 1939 in Caswell, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Providence Baptist Church, Providence, Caswell, NC).

Generation 5

16. **Thomas Daniel Zimmerman** (son of Daniel Thomas Zimmerman and Elizabeth Knauss) was born on 21 Sep 1802 in Stokes, North Carolina, USA. He died about 1851 in Davie, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Elbaville United Methodist Church, Advance, Davie, NC). He married **Anna Susannah Foltz** (daughter of Jacob Foltz and Elizabeth Zimmerman) about 1821 in Rowan, North Carolina, USA.
17. **Anna Susannah Foltz** (daughter of Jacob Foltz and Elizabeth Zimmerman) was born on 06 Nov 1805 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA. She died on 17 Jul 1886 in Davie, North Carolina, USA (Burial undetermined; likely Elbaville UMC Cemetery, Advance, Davie, NC).

Notes for Anna Susannah Foltz:

Anna Susannah Foltz is believed to be the daughter of Jacob Foltz (1785-1845), born Davidson, NC, and Elizabeth Zimmerman (1792-1856), born Davidson, NC, whom were part of the Friedburg settlement that covered parts of Rowan, Davie and Davidson Counties, changing over time during the late 1700's and early 1800's. There are many Friedburg researchers that have contributed to these conclusions. Anna Susannah was one of possibly ten known children.

Anna Susannah Foltz and Thomas Daniel Zimmerman had the following children:

8. i. George Jesse Zimmerman (son of Thomas Daniel Zimmerman and Anna Susannah Foltz) was born in 1826 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA. He died on 17 Sep 1861 in Camp Jones, Virginia, USA (Burial at Unmarked Grave, Camp Jones, Virginia). He married Susan S Kimbrough (daughter of Miles Kimbrough and Diannah Burton) on 24 Jan 1853 in Caswell, North Carolina, USA (Marriage bond). She was born about 1831 in Caswell, North Carolina, USA (Birth year based on 1850 Census.). She died on 15 Mar 1879 in Botetourt, Virginia, USA (Burial undetermined.).
- ii. Daniel Zimmerman (son of Thomas Daniel Zimmerman and Anna Susannah Foltz) was born on 12 Jan 1828 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA. He died on 27 Oct 1900 in North Carolina, USA (Burial at Elbaville United Methodist Church, Advance, Davie, NC). He married Margaret Phillips on 16 Jun 1852 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA (Bond date; bondsman Matthew Markland.). She was born about 1831 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA. She died about 1864 in Davie, North Carolina, USA (Burial undetermined; likely Davie, NC.). He married Phoebe Jane Shutt on 16 Jun 1865 in Davie, North Carolina, USA (Justice Milton Hobbs; Wit. FH Gaither.). She was born on 10 Jul 1841 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA (Birth date derived from death certificate.). She died on 13 Apr 1914 in Fulton, Davie, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Elbaville United Methodist Church, Advance, Davie, NC).

Notes for Daniel Zimmerman:

Daniel was likely one of the founding members of the Elbaville United Methodist Church, established in 1880 and part of the Mocksville Circuit. The cornerstones are engraved as 1882, and the land deeds were dated June of 1880 with the Ellis's as grantee's. Besides the Ellis's, the many other older family surnames at the church include Bailey, Ellis, Fry, Foster, Lyon, Haneline, Markland, Mechum, Myers, Orrell, Robertson, Sidden, Tucker, Waller and Zimmerman.

Notes for Margaret Phillips:

Margaret was the daughter of William Phillips (1787-1842), birth unknown, and Elizabeth Frank (1803-aft 1870), born North Carolina, whom resided in the Davidson and Forsyth counties of North Carolina. She was one of three known children, possibly more based on the probate of her father, William's, estate. Her death date is uncertain, but obviously after her last known childbirth (about 1863) and Daniel's remarriage in June of 1865. Hence, we would suspect either in complications with the birth of the child, or the winter of 1864. Unfortunately, due to the Civil War, records during this period were focused on the war and many civilian records were never recorded.

Her father died in 1842, as proven by both his gravestone and his probate records. There would appear to be two additional children born to William prior to his death, those being Caroline and William, neither of which appear on the 1850 Census as living with their step-father and mother, John and Elizabeth Holder, in Davidson County, NC. Based on the above, her sister Fanny (Frances Catherine) was likely Margaret's only living sibling in 1850.

Margaret's mother remarried in 1845 to John Holder (1782-1869). Census records do not indicate they had any biological children, but there were children that appear that may have been unaccounted for from his previous marriage.

Notes for Phoebe Jane Shutt:

Phoebe was the daughter of Christian Shutt [Schott] (1794-1868), born Surry, NC, and Catherina Boeckel (1798-bef 1850), born Davidson, NC, whom resided mostly in the Davie and Davidson counties of NC. She was the youngest of ten known children, possibly more. Her marriage to Daniel was her first known marriage, based upon her name of record, her age at marriage and the large number of children born to Daniel and her.

- iii. Anna Eliza Zimmerman (daughter of Thomas Daniel Zimmerman and Anna Susannah Foltz) was born on 29 Aug 1829 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA. She died on 08 Oct 1901 in Davie, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Elbaville United Methodist Church, Advance, Davie, NC). She married Hiram M Byerly about 1850 in Davie, North Carolina, USA (Records not located.). He was born on 25 Oct 1831 in North Carolina, USA. He died on 22 Jun 1911 in North Carolina, USA (Burial at Elbaville United Methodist Church, Advance, Davie, NC).

Notes for Anna Eliza Zimmerman:

From her marriage to Hiram, they had nine children, seven whom lived to adulthood: Sarah Anne *Hege* (1853-1941), Cornelia Frances *Hege* (1857-1918), Elizabeth Susan *Hege* (1858-1927), Mary Alice *Shutt* (1861-1937), Nathaniel Gaston (1865-1936), Martha Victoria *Burton* (1867-1944), Thomas Jefferson (1870-1938).

Hiram M Byerly served in the military between Apr 1862-Jun 1864 in Richmond, Virginia, USA (Civil War, Co. H, 5th Reg. NC Cavalry, Corporal).

Notes for Hiram M Byerly:

Hiram was the son of Peter Byerly (1775-1852), born Rowan, NC, and Mary Loman (1803-1878), born Burke, NC, whom resided in Davidson, NC. He was the first born to Mary, one of five known children, possibly more. His father was previously married to Eva Frank (1767-1830), born Davidson, NC, with whom he had five known children, possibly more. His parents are buried at Friendship UMC

Cemetery, Welcome, Davidson, NC.

- iv. Sally Zimmerman (daughter of Thomas Daniel Zimmerman and Anna Susannah Foltz) was born about 1832 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA. She died on 04 Mar 1887 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Old Vernon Baptist Church Cemetery, Davidson, NC). She married Charles Stewart about 1852 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA. He was born on 11 Dec 1820 in Rowan, North Carolina, USA (Birth date based on gravestone inscription.). He died on 12 Oct 1864 in Unknown, likely a Virginia hospital during Civil War. (Burial at Old Vernon Baptist Church Cemetery, Davidson, NC).

Notes for Sally Zimmerman:

It is believed that Sally (Sarah S) married Charles Stewart in Davidson, NC sometime shortly after her fathers death, likely about 1852. However, at this time no definitive records of their marriage have been located. But, based on that assumption, there are several records of children whose records indicate their parents were a Sally Zimmerman and Charles Stewart. Since we cannot link these children to any other Zimmerman, it is most likely our Sally.

It appears that Charles served in the Civil War. There were several Charles Stewart's from the same area of North Carolina that served, and segregating their records and determining which is which is quite time consuming. We believe that our Charles either died or deserted and subsequently died and returned to Davidson for burial, or at least a memorial stone erected. His grave marker is found in the same cemetery as Sally and her son, Charles Henry. Since Sally started using the her maiden name after 1870, we can assume the reason was either for legal reasons based on the uncertainty of Charles' death, or for her distancing herself if he had deserted. Either way, she returned to her maiden surname, while the children retained their fathers surname.

The three known children were: Ellen Catherine *Stewart* (1853-1926), Charles Henry (1857-1908), Sarah Nancy Jane *Gardner* (1858-1936). Both Ellen and Sarah NJ are buried in Bethlehem Cemetery, Davidson, NC. Charles is buried in the same as his mother, Old Vernon Baptist Church Cemetery, Davidson, NC.

Charles Stewart served in the military between 1861-1864 in Virginia, USA (Civil War, unconfirmed unit at this time.).

Notes for Charles Stewart:

Not much is know with any certainty about Charles at this time. It is believed he served in the Civil War, as there were several of the same name from the same part of North Carolina. It is also believed he was either injured and returned home, or died and his remains returned home, to be buried at the Old Vernon Baptist Church Cemetery. Since his wife returned to her maiden hame in 1870, it is also possible that she considered herself abandoned, which means Charles may not have returned home to his family while alive. This was quite common of course for Civil War veterans. More research is needed. See research notes for both he and Sally.

- v. Anne Zimmerman (daughter of Thomas Daniel Zimmerman and Anna Susannah Foltz) was born on 27 Aug 1833 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA. She died on 03 Feb 1922 in Advance, Davie, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Elbaville United Methodist Church, Advance, Davie, NC). She married Matthew Markland on 21 Mar 1853 in Davie, North Carolina, USA (Justice LC Hanes; Wit. LC Gaither.). He was born on 20 Oct 1829 in Rowan, North Carolina, USA (Davie county was formed from Rowan in 1836.). He died on 24 Feb 1903 in North Carolina, USA (Burial at Elbaville United Methodist Church, Advance, Davie, NC).

Notes for Anne Zimmerman:

From her marriage to Matthew, they had five known children, four whom lived to adulthood: Melvin Gaither (1858-1904), Julius Oakes (1860-1930), Thomas Jackson (1863-1911), Susan "Sallie" Victoria *Foster* (1866-1941).

Notes for Matthew Markland:

Matthew was the son of Nathaniel Markland (1770-1842), born Prince George's Parish, Frederick, Maryland, and Mary Polly Orrell (1797-1877), born Rowan, NC, whom resided in Rowan (later renamed Davie), NC. He was one of five known children, possibly more. His father was first married to Susannah Bouleware (1768-1823), born Essex, Virginia in about 1793, with whom he had eleven known children. Following the death of Susannah, he married Mary on 13 Mar 1823 in Rowan, NC, being Mary's first known marriage.

Marriage Bond: 21 Mar 1853 in Davie, North Carolina, USA (Bond date; bondsmen Matthew Markland, LC Gaither.)

- vi. Elizabeth Zimmerman (daughter of Thomas Daniel Zimmerman and Anna Susannah Foltz) was born on 24 Mar 1835 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA. She died on 17 May 1906 in Advance, Davie, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Fork Baptist Church Cemetery, Mocksville, Davie, NC). She married Greenbury Call on 06 Mar 1860 in Davie, North Carolina, USA (Justice DJ Sheets). He was born about 1832 in North Carolina, USA. He died in Dec 1860 in Davie, North Carolina, USA (Burial undetermined; likely Davie, NC.). She married Milton Hobbs on 27 Dec 1865 in Davie, North Carolina, USA (Justice HB Howard; Wit. Hiram Byerly). He was born on 02 Jan 1807 in Guilford, North Carolina, USA. He died on 23 Dec 1887 in Davie, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Fork Baptist Church Cemetery, Mocksville, Davie, NC).

Notes for Elizabeth Zimmerman:

From her marriage to Berry Call, they had one known child, Susan "Sue" Anna *Orrender* (1862-1944) who remained in Davie County her entire life. From her marriage to Milton Hobbs, they had two known children, Julius (1866-1902) and Daniel Jackson (1868-1939).

Notes for Greenbury Call:

Greenbury was the son of David Call (1793-1838), born Rowan, NC, and Sarah Bailey (1800-1884), born Rowan, NC, whom resided in Rowan and Davie counties of NC (Davie formed from Rowan in 1836). He was the eldest of four known children born before his father's death in 1838. While Greenberry's death year would imply he died in the Civil War, there is no evidence of his service, and he appears on the 1860 US Morality Schedule as having died of Typhoid Fever in Davie County. His probate states "*... that her said husband died intestate leaving her unprovided for...*". Hence, we can conclude the mortality schedule is correct. Although his burial is undetermined, most of the Call's of that time period were buried close to Mocksville, Davie, NC.

Notes for Milton Hobbs:

Milton Hobbs was the son of Daniel Hobbs (1770-1855), born Maryland, and Elizabeth Forbis (1770-1844), born Guilford, NC, whom resided mostly in Guilford, NC. He was one of seven known children, possibly more. He was well schooled and became a physician. He was first married to Iren A Foster (1810-1846), born Davie, NC, on 01 Mar 1838 in Davie, NC, and had three known children from that marriage: Julius (1839-1862), Mildred Arena *Thompson* (1844-1924) and Kelly Milton (1844-1925). He later married Sarah Ann Bailey (1830-1855) on 07 Dec 1847 in Davie, NC and had one known child from that marriage: Lewis (1848-1850).

- vii. Thomas Zimmerman (son of Thomas Daniel Zimmerman and Anna Susannah Foltz) was born about 1837 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA. He died on 26 Feb 1863 in Lynchburg, Independent Cities, Virginia, USA (Burial at Elbaville United Methodist Church, Advance, Davie, NC).

Thomas Zimmerman served in the military on 29 Oct 1861 in Davie, North Carolina, USA (Civil War, Muster In Date, Co. H, 1st Reg. Wise Cavalry, VA. Private). He served in the military about May 1862 in Hertford, North Carolina,

USA (Civil War, Consolidation to Co. B, 10th Reg. VA Cavalry, Private).

Notes for Thomas Zimmerman:

Thomas served in the Civil War, enlisting on 29 Oct 1861 in Davie, NC and mustering in to Capt. Clements Co. (Co. H), 1st Regiment, Wise Cavalry [Legion] of Virginia. His Company was later consolidated into Co. B, 10th VA Cavalry, mustering out 26 Feb 1863 in Lynchburg, VA while sick. He had to remain in Lynchburg, admitted to the hospital where he died of "disease", what was likely Typhoid Fever. Most likely Thomas participated in many military actions, as his cavalry served mostly in northern Virginia during one of the most notable periods of the War, although he just missed their battle in Gettysburg in July of 1863. Toward the end of their participation, the 10th Regiment was forced to surrender at Appomattox in April of 1865, with 3 officers and 19 men captured, but all others escaping.

Thomas apparently had time to inform his family of his impending death while sick in the Lynchburg hospital. His death record from Lynchburg indicates he was not buried there, but removed to Lexington, NC by his brother-in-law Matthew Markland, was brought back to Davie, NC, likely buried at Elbaville UMC Cemetery, where Thomas' parents were buried. Matthew also helped to administer Thomas' probate in Davie County. His probate was settled rather quickly in April of 1863, with the simple sale of his home and clothing for \$200. Matthew Markland was not only older, but well educated and experienced in the ways of getting things done. His removal of Thomas from Lynchburg was quite an accomplishment for that time period.

- viii. Jackson Zimmerman (son of Thomas Daniel Zimmerman and Anna Susannah Foltz) was born on 12 Dec 1840 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA. He died on 24 Mar 1894 in North Carolina, USA (Burial at Elbaville United Methodist Church, Advance, Davie, NC). He married Emily Bailey on 07 Apr 1867 in Davie, North Carolina, USA (Justice Milton Hobbs). She was born about 1843. She died before Jun 1870 in Davie, North Carolina, USA (Burial undetermined; likely Elbaville UMC Cemetery, Advance, Davie, NC). He married Sarah Elizabeth Sappingfield (daughter of Andrew T Sappingfield and Anna Katherine Myers) on 03 May 1875 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA. She was born on 16 May 1846 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA (Birth date derived from death certificate.). She died on 18 May 1922 in Davie, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Elbaville United Methodist Church, Advance, Davie, NC).

Notes for Emily Bailey:

Emily was the daughter of Robert Bailey (1813-1882), born Davie, NC, and Elizabeth Armsworthy (1818-1887), born Davie, NC, whom resided in Davie, NC. She was one of seven known children, possibly more. From her marriage to Jackson Zimmerman, they had one known child, Georgianna "Georgia Anna" Foster (1868-1943).

Marriage Bond: 07 Apr 1867 in Davie, North Carolina, USA (Bond date; bondsmen Jackson Zimmerman, Jack Hege)

Notes for Sarah Elizabeth Sappingfield:

Sarah was the daughter of Andrew T Sappingfield [Sappenfield] (1813-1894), born Rowan, NC, and Anna Katherine Myers (abt 1813 - 1854), born NC, whom resided in Davidson, NC, and later in Forsyth, NC. She was one of six known children, possibly more. Her father remarried following the death of Anna to Catherine McRoy, with whom they had four children, possibly more. Her sibling brother, William J Sappingfield [Sappenfield], is shown here to help clarify the relationships between William's spouse and his sister, Sarah, who married Jackson Zimmerman. The relationships and similar names are quite confusing.

Sarah came into the marriage to Jackson Zimmerman with one child, Cora [Coreah] which we are unable to determine the father. However, Cora's son seemed to think his father's name was William.

-
- ix. **Susan Zimmerman** (daughter of Thomas Daniel Zimmerman and Anna Susannah Foltz) was born about 1844 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA. She died between 1851-1860 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA (Burial undetermined; likely Elbaville UMC Cemetery, Advance, Davie, NC).

Notes for Susan Zimmerman:

Susan's life remains a mystery. Although she appears on her parents 1850 Census and in her fathers probate in 1851, she does not appear on any records afterward. A thorough manual search of all Davidson County marriages between 1850-1865 does not find her listed. Nor do we find her in any death, probate, cemetery or obituary records.

18. **Miles Kimbrough** was born about 1802 in Caswell, North Carolina, USA. He died after 1880 in Caswell, North Carolina, USA (Burial undetermined.). He married **Diannah Burton** on 20 Nov 1822 in Caswell, North Carolina, USA (Bond date; bondsman Thomas W Graves.).
19. **Diannah Burton** was born on 18 Oct 1803 in Caswell, North Carolina, USA. She died about 1878 in Caswell, North Carolina, USA (Burial undetermined.).

Notes for Miles Kimbrough:

Miles is believed to be the son of William Kimbrough (1774-1856), born North Carolina, and Elizabeth Miles (1781-bef 1870), born North Carolina, whom resided most of their lives in the Caswell, NC area. He was the eldest of ten known children, possibly more. He and his family resided in the southern portion of Caswell County, referred to as the Anderson Township. It appears that sometime between 1860-1870 he moved his family to a different portion of the county based upon names of adjacent farm families from the censuses of that period. By 1880, Miles is widowed and living with his son Alexander and family in Caswell, NC.

Notes for Diannah Burton:

Diannah was the daughter of Thomas Allen Burton (1779-1855), born Cumberland, VA, and Jenney Brandon [with some referencing Langley] (1771-1842), born Halifax, VA, whom resided mostly in Caswell, NC with Thomas and some children later removing to Sumter, Alabama. She was the eldest of twelve known children, all of which lived to adulthood.

Diannah Burton and Miles Kimbrough had the following child:

9. i. **Susan S Kimbrough** (daughter of Miles Kimbrough and Diannah Burton) was born about 1831 in Caswell, North Carolina, USA (Birth year based on 1850 Census.). She died on 15 Mar 1879 in Botetourt, Virginia, USA (Burial undetermined.). She married Unknown Acquaintance. He was born about 1830. He died date Unknown in Unknown. She married George Jesse Zimmerman (son of Thomas Daniel Zimmerman and Anna Susannah Foltz) on 24 Jan 1853 in Caswell, North Carolina, USA (Marriage bond). He was born in 1826 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA. He died on 17 Sep 1861 in Camp Jones, Virginia, USA (Burial at Unmarked Grave, Camp Jones, Virginia).

Generation 6

32. **Daniel Thomas Zimmerman** (son of Johann Christian Zimmerman and Ann Catharina Meyer) was born on 08 Jan 1774 in Rowan, North Carolina, USA (Born in what may have been the Friedburg Community). He died on 06 Jun 1855 in Davie, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Friedsburg Moravian God's Acre, Winston-Salem, Davidson, NC). He married **Elizabeth Knauss** (daughter of Joseph Knauss and Magdalena Catherine Boeckel).
33. **Elizabeth Knauss** (daughter of Joseph Knauss and Magdalena Catherine Boeckel) was born on 22 Jan 1777 in Pennsylvania, USA. She died on 10 Jan 1814 in Davie, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Friedsburg Moravian God's Acre, Winston-Salem, Davidson, NC).

Notes for Elizabeth Knauss:

Elizabeth was the daughter of Joseph Knauss (1750-1826), born Lehigh, Pennsylvania, and Magdalena Catherine Boeckel (1752-1814), born Lehigh, Pennsylvania, whom resided mostly in Davidson, North Carolina.

Elizabeth Knauss and Daniel Thomas Zimmerman had the following children:

16. i. **Thomas Daniel Zimmerman** (son of Daniel Thomas Zimmerman and Elizabeth Knauss) was born on 21 Sep 1802 in Stokes, North Carolina, USA. He died about

1851 in Davie, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Elbaville United Methodist Church, Advance, Davie, NC). He married Anna Susannah Foltz (daughter of Jacob Foltz and Elizabeth Zimmerman) about 1821 in Rowan, North Carolina, USA. She was born on 06 Nov 1805 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA. She died on 17 Jul 1886 in Davie, North Carolina, USA (Burial undetermined; likely Elbaville UMC Cemetery, Advance, Davie, NC).

- ii. Anna Suzanna Zimmerman (daughter of Daniel Thomas Zimmerman and Elizabeth Knauss) was born on 06 Nov 1805 in Stokes, North Carolina, USA (Birth date derived from gravestone.). She died on 17 Jul 1886 in Lewisville, Forsyth, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Sharon United Methodist Church Cemetery, Lewisville, Forsyth, NC). She married David Todd (son of Unknown Todd and Unknown Spouse of Todd) in 1832 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA (Marriage date unknown; see bond date.). He was born about 1801 in Unknown. He died about Dec 1873 in Forsyth, North Carolina, USA (Burial undetermined; likely Sharon UMC Cemetery, Lewisville, Forsyth, NC).

Notes for Anna Suzanna Zimmerman:

From her marriage to David Todd, they had six known children, possibly more: William George Todd (1832-1864), born NC, who married Mary Brewer (1832-1899) in about 1853, himself having died in the Civil War. He is reported to have served in Co. A, 46th NC Infantry, killed in action 05 May 1864 at the Battle of the Wilderness, near Fredericksburg, VA. His burial is unconfirmed, likely a mass grave in that area.

Elizabeth Todd (1835-1921), born NC, who is not known to have married, her death certificate stating she was single. On her 1870 Census, she is still single living with her parents. There seems to be some confusion as to whether she is referred to as Betsy, or her younger sister used that nickname. The 1880 Census of her mother seems to indicate the younger sister, Eliza, used that nickname. This Elizabeth is buried at Sharon UMC Cemetery, Lewisville, Forsyth, NC.

Anna Todd (abt 1837-U), born NC, who may have married Anderson White (unknown), bonded on 23 Mar 1855 in Forsyth, NC. No other record of their lives has been located. However, there was one record of an Anderson White enlisting in the Civil War from Davidson County, mustering in on 04 Mar 1862 at age 36, Co. I, 42nd Reg. NC Infantry, died 18 May 1862 likely near Seven Pines, VA. Hence, our Anna may have had children and may have remarried following the War, to whom is unknown.

Susan Todd Sowers (1839-1927), born NC, who married Felix Sowers (1837-1896), born Davidson, NC, bonded on 16 Oct 1883 in Davidson, NC. Previous researchers state this was her only marriage, with no children born. She resided last in Reedy Creek, Davidson, NC and is buried at Beulah United Church of Christ, Welcome, Davidson, NC.

David Todd Jr (1841-1935), born NC, who married Sarah Lucinda "Sallie" Croom (1854-1921) bonded 26 Jan 1871 in Forsyth, NC. David served in the Civil War, enlisting about 04 Jul 1862 in Mocksville, Davie, NC, into Capt. William E Boee's Company, the White's Battalion of Partisan Rangers, late becoming Co. H, 63rd Reg. NC Infantry (later the 5th Reg.), and was wounded twice, later spending time at Wayside Hospital (General Hospital No. 9) on 17 Jul 1863 in Richmond, VA, later transferred in August to Chimborazo (Windsor) Hospital No. 3, Richmond, VA. His last record was Feb 1865, promoted to Junior 2nd Lieutenant of the same Regiment. By 1870, David has returned home, living with his parents. By 1880, he is married and living on his parents farm, beside his mothers residence, himself likely inherited much of the farm since his only brother, William, died in the War. David and Sarah are both buried at Sharon UMC Cemetery, Lewisville, Forsyth, NC.

Her last known child was Eliza Todd (1845-U), born NC, has never been properly researched. She appears on her parents 1860 Census, age 15. It is also believed she may be the Betsy entered on her mothers 1880 Census, age 40. But, she was entered into FamilySearch as having died in August of 1859, which may not be correct. Although the record is tied to a gravestone for an Eliza Todd at Bethel UMC Cemetery, Forsyth, NC, it may simply be another by the same name and approximate age. And, this church would not likely have been the family

choice. No other records for Eliza could be located.

Marriage Bond: 18 May 1832 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA (Bond date; bondsmen David Todd, Thomas Hage [Hege])

- iii. George Zimmerman (son of Daniel Thomas Zimmerman and Elizabeth Knauss) was born on 05 Jan 1809 in Stokes, North Carolina, USA (Birth date derived from gravestone.). He died on 31 Aug 1875 in North Carolina, USA (Burial at Mount Olivet UMC Cemetery, Lexington, Davidson, NC). He married Elizabeth Link about 1829 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA (Marriage prior to bond established.). She was born on 04 Feb 1815 in Rowan, North Carolina, USA (Birth date derived from gravestone.). She died on 10 Oct 1865 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Mount Olivet UMC Cemetery, Lexington, Davidson, NC).

Notes for Elizabeth Link:

Elizabeth was the daughter of Henry Link (1790-1828), born Rowan, NC, and Nancy Keever (1794-1841), born North Carolina, whom resided mostly in Davidson, NC. She was one of five known children, possibly more.

Marriage Bond: 13 Sep 1832 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA (Bond date; bondsmen David Todd, George Zimmerman.)

- iv. David Zimmerman (son of Daniel Thomas Zimmerman and Elizabeth Knauss) was born on 04 May 1811 in Stokes, North Carolina, USA. He died on 04 Dec 1898 in Forsyth, North Carolina, USA (Burial at New Friendship Baptist Church Cemetery, Winston-Salem, Forsyth, NC).
34. **Jacob Foltz** (son of Johannes Peter Foltz and Anna Barbara Wesner) was born on 09 Apr 1785 in North Carolina, USA. He died on 14 Oct 1845 in North Carolina, USA (Burial at Friedsburg Moravian God's Acre, Winston-Salem, Davidson, NC). He married **Elizabeth Zimmerman** (daughter of Johannes Zimmerman and Rosina Hoehns).
35. **Elizabeth Zimmerman** (daughter of Johannes Zimmerman and Rosina Hoehns) was born on 24 Jul 1792. She died on 08 Aug 1856 in North Carolina, USA.
- Elizabeth Zimmerman and Jacob Foltz had the following child:
17. i. Anna Susannah Foltz (daughter of Jacob Foltz and Elizabeth Zimmerman) was born on 06 Nov 1805 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA. She died on 17 Jul 1886 in Davie, North Carolina, USA (Burial undetermined; likely Elbaville UMC Cemetery, Advance, Davie, NC). She married Thomas Daniel Zimmerman (son of Daniel Thomas Zimmerman and Elizabeth Knauss) about 1821 in Rowan, North Carolina, USA. He was born on 21 Sep 1802 in Stokes, North Carolina, USA. He died about 1851 in Davie, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Elbaville United Methodist Church, Advance, Davie, NC).

Generation 7

64. **Johann Christian Zimmerman** was born on 04 Nov 1726 in Dillenberg, Lahn-Dill-Kreis, Hessen, Germany. He died on 14 Mar 1793 in Rowan, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Friedsburg Moravian God's Acre, Winston-Salem, Davidson, NC). He married **Ann Catharina Meyer**.
65. **Ann Catharina Meyer** was born on 01 Oct 1739 in Germantown, Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, USA. She died on 13 May 1808 in Bethania, Forsyth, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Bethania Moravian God's Acre, Bethania, Forsyth, NC).

Notes for Johann Christian Zimmerman:

Notes from Barry Whitfield c2021: This information was taken from Frances Moran's thorough research, which I found at her website, <http://www.fmoran.com>.

According to his Moravian memoir, was Johann Christian Zimmerman born 04 November 1726 at Hof, a small village south of Siegen in the province of Nassau-Dillenburg, to unknown parents. Christian was brought up in the Reformed religion and received Holy Communion after reaching the required age and worked in the local iron ore mines near Hof. He left his home on 07 May 1751 due to war and religious turmoil with France, traveled to Rotterdam, Holland and boarded

the ship NEPTUNE which stopped at Cowes, England and arrived at Philadelphia on 23 September, four and a half months later. He could write his name as his signature in Strassburger list 171C matches his signature on his Will 42 years later. The next seven years are not documented, but he probably was an indentured servant to pay for the ship's passage (his Will stated " And I do hereby firmly declare that not one of my surviving children shall after my decease be bound out as a servant by my Executors or by any other person"). Christian married Catharina Meyer, widow of Johannes Jans (or Jansen) on 04 May 1758 in PA and they moved to NC the same year and settled just south of the Wachovia line on Fry's Creek near Adam Spach, southeast of the Friedberg Meeting House shown on a 1766 Moravian map. He later was granted 570 acres (grants no. 1218 and 1501). He and Catharina joined the Friedberg Society in 1782 and received into the Friedberg congregation in 1783. They were the parents of thirteen children, all born at Friedberg. All children, except one year old Anna, survived him when he died on 14 March 1793 after a violent asthma attack, and was buried at Friedberg God's Acre.

Johann Christian Zimmerman was born Nov 4, 1726 in Hof, Nassau-Dillenburg, Germany, and died Mar 14, 1793 in Friedberg NC. He immigrated on the Neptune in September 1751, and in 1758 married the widow Anna Catharina Meyer Jensen (1739-1808), daughter of Matthias Meyer & Anna Barbara Binckele (who later married Johann Valentin Frey). Christian and Catharina moved from PA to NC in 1758. There they bought 570 acres near the Friedberg Meeting House on the south side of Frey's Creek adjacent to settler Adam Spach's property. Moravian records indicate that Christian and Catharina were threatened by Indians shortly after their arrival and were invited by Br. August Gottlieb Spangenberg to take shelter in the fort at Bethabara in 1760 for several months.

Further information found:

Immigration: 23 SEP 1751 PENNSYLVANIA

Event: 500 acre tract near Friedburg Meeting House, south side of Frey's Creek, 1786.

Note: After leaving his native county during the Seven Years War with France, passenger list for the Neptune for Captain James Wier. Christian and Catharina moved to North Carolina in 1758 where he later was issued land grants by the State of North Carolina, nicknamed "Moravian Zimmerman".

Ann Catharina Meyer and Johann Christian Zimmerman had the following children:

- i. Margaretha Barbara Zimmerman (daughter of Johann Christian Zimmerman and Ann Catharina Meyer) was born on 09 Feb 1759 in Rowan, North Carolina, USA. She died on 09 Oct 1844 in Stokes, North Carolina, USA. She married Johann Heinrich Petree. He was born on 06 Apr 1755 in Moselem Springs, Berks, Pennsylvania, USA. He died on 06 May 1804 in Meadows, Stokes, North Carolina, USA.

Notes for Margaretha Barbara Zimmerman:

From her marriage to Johann Heinrich Petree, they had at least two known children: John Henry (1783-1868) whom died in Stokes, NC; and, Margaretha Elizabeth (1799-1855), whom died in Smyth, Virginia.

70. ii. Johannes Zimmerman (son of Johann Christian Zimmerman and Ann Catharina Meyer) was born on 23 Sep 1760 in Forsyth, North Carolina, USA. He died on 15 Nov 1807 in Stokes, North Carolina, USA. He married Rosina Hoehns. She was born on 09 Nov 1758 in York, Pennsylvania, USA. She died on 29 Mar 1825 in Forsyth, North Carolina, USA.
- iii. Benjamin David Zimmerman (son of Johann Christian Zimmerman and Ann Catharina Meyer) was born about 1763 in North Carolina, USA. He died about 1836 in North Carolina, USA. He married Elizabeth Reinhardt. She was born date Unknown. She died date Unknown.
- iv. Matthias Samuel Zimmerman (son of Johann Christian Zimmerman and Ann Catharina Meyer) was born about 1765. He died date Unknown. He married Elizabeth Butts. She was born date Unknown. She died date Unknown.
- v. Regina Elizabeth Zimmerman (daughter of Johann Christian Zimmerman and Ann Catharina Meyer) was born on 07 Sep 1767. She died on 23 Jul 1844. She married Jacob Miller. He was born on 19 Jul 1761 in Berks, Pennsylvania, USA. He died on 24 Jan 1803 in Forsyth, North Carolina, USA.

Notes for Regina Elizabeth Zimmerman:

From her marriage to Jacob Miller, they had one known child, John Benjamin (1794-1852).

- vi. Catherina Zimmerman (daughter of Johann Christian Zimmerman and Ann Catharina Meyer) was born on 18 Jan 1771 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA. She died on 08 Oct 1843 in Forsyth, North Carolina, USA. She married John Adam Fishel. He was born on 04 Nov 1768 in York, Pennsylvania, USA. He died on 30 Jul 1843 in Forsyth, North Carolina, USA.

Notes for Catherina Zimmerman:

From her marriage to John A Fishel, they had one known child, Melinda (1806-1836), whom died in Missouri.

- vii. Joseph Zimmerman (son of Johann Christian Zimmerman and Ann Catharina Meyer) was born about 1772. He died about 1845 in North Carolina, USA. He married Chaty Fiscus.
- 32. viii. Daniel Thomas Zimmerman (son of Johann Christian Zimmerman and Ann Catharina Meyer) was born on 08 Jan 1774 in Rowan, North Carolina, USA (Born in what may have been the Friedburg Community). He died on 06 Jun 1855 in Davie, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Friedsburg Moravian God's Acre, Winston-Salem, Davidson, NC). He married Elizabeth Knauss (daughter of Joseph Knauss and Magdalena Catherine Boeckel). She was born on 22 Jan 1777 in Pennsylvania, USA. She died on 10 Jan 1814 in Davie, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Friedsburg Moravian God's Acre, Winston-Salem, Davidson, NC).
- ix. Christina Zimmerman (daughter of Johann Christian Zimmerman and Ann Catharina Meyer) was born on 10 Mar 1782. She died on 16 Mar 1829. She married John Schultz. He was born on 06 Nov 1772. He died on 02 Dec 1840.

Notes for Christina Zimmerman:

From her marriage to John Schultz, they had at least one known child, John Henry (1806-1895), his details unknown at this time.

- x. Sarah Zimmerman (daughter of Johann Christian Zimmerman and Ann Catharina Meyer) was born date Unknown. She died date Unknown.
 - xi. Christian Zimmerman (son of Johann Christian Zimmerman and Ann Catharina Meyer) was born date Unknown. He died date Unknown.
 - xii. Anna Suzanna Zimmerman (daughter of Johann Christian Zimmerman and Ann Catharina Meyer) was born date Unknown. She died date Unknown.
- 66. **Joseph Knauss** was born on 11 Oct 1750 in Emmaus, Lehigh, Pennsylvania, USA. He died on 10 Feb 1826 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA. He married **Magdalena Catherine Boeckel**.
 - 67. **Magdalena Catherine Boeckel** was born on 09 May 1752 in Lehigh, Pennsylvania, USA. She died on 14 Jan 1814 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA.

Magdalena Catherine Boeckel and Joseph Knauss had the following child:

- 33. i. Elizabeth Knauss (daughter of Joseph Knauss and Magdalena Catherine Boeckel) was born on 22 Jan 1777 in Pennsylvania, USA. She died on 10 Jan 1814 in Davie, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Friedsburg Moravian God's Acre, Winston-Salem, Davidson, NC). She married Daniel Thomas Zimmerman (son of Johann Christian Zimmerman and Ann Catharina Meyer). He was born on 08 Jan 1774 in Rowan, North Carolina, USA (Born in what may have been the Friedburg Community). He died on 06 Jun 1855 in Davie, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Friedsburg Moravian God's Acre, Winston-Salem, Davidson, NC).
- 68. **Johannes Peter Foltz** was born in 1749 in Alsace, France. He died on 12 Oct 1825 in North Carolina, USA (Burial at Friedsburg Moravian God's Acre, Winston-Salem, Davidson, NC). He married **Anna Barbara Wesner**.
 - 69. **Anna Barbara Wesner** was born in May 1760 in Emmaus, Lehigh, Pennsylvania, USA. She died on 13 Dec 1819 in Rowan, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Friedsburg Moravian God's Acre, Winston-Salem, Davidson, NC).

Notes for Johannes Peter Foltz:

Johannes Peter Foltz [Voltz] (1749-1825) is included herein due to his children's ties to the Zimmerman family. Old research suggests that Johannes Peter Foltz immigrated from Bas-Rhin, Alsae, France. He married Anna Barbara Wesner in Pennsylvania about 1782, then removed to North Carolina shortly thereafter.

Anna Barbara Wesner and Johannes Peter Foltz had the following children:

34. i. Jacob Foltz (son of Johannes Peter Foltz and Anna Barbara Wesner) was born on 09 Apr 1785 in North Carolina, USA. He died on 14 Oct 1845 in North Carolina, USA (Burial at Friedsburg Moravian God's Acre, Winston-Salem, Davidson, NC). He married Elizabeth Zimmerman (daughter of Johannes Zimmerman and Rosina Hoehns). She was born on 24 Jul 1792. She died on 08 Aug 1856 in North Carolina, USA.
- ii. Anna Susanna Foltz (daughter of Johannes Peter Foltz and Anna Barbara Wesner) was born on 04 Apr 1795 in Rowan, North Carolina, USA. She died on 22 Apr 1849 in Davidson, North Carolina, USA (Burial at Friedsburg Moravian God's Acre, Winston-Salem, Davidson, NC). She married Gasper Todd (son of Unknown Todd and Unknown Spouse of Todd) in 1820 in Stokes, North Carolina, USA. He was born on 12 Sep 1797 in Unknown. He died on 12 Dec 1871 in North Carolina, USA (Burial at Friedsburg Moravian God's Acre, Winston-Salem, Davidson, NC).

Notes for Gasper Todd:

Gasper Todd is included herein to establish his relationship to Daniel Todd Sr, whom married Anna Susannah Zimmerman in 1832, as well as their shared ancestral relationships to the Foltz families of the Friedberg settlement in North Carolina.

Marriage Bond: 24 Jun 1820 in Stokes, North Carolina, USA (Bond date; bondsmen Gasper Todd, Peter Foltz)

70. **Johannes Zimmerman** (son of Johann Christian Zimmerman and Ann Catharina Meyer) was born on 23 Sep 1760 in Forsyth, North Carolina, USA. He died on 15 Nov 1807 in Stokes, North Carolina, USA. He married **Rosina Hoehns**.
71. **Rosina Hoehns** was born on 09 Nov 1758 in York, Pennsylvania, USA. She died on 29 Mar 1825 in Forsyth, North Carolina, USA.

Rosina Hoehns and Johannes Zimmerman had the following children:

35. i. Elizabeth Zimmerman (daughter of Johannes Zimmerman and Rosina Hoehns) was born on 24 Jul 1792. She died on 08 Aug 1856 in North Carolina, USA. She married Jacob Foltz (son of Johannes Peter Foltz and Anna Barbara Wesner). He was born on 09 Apr 1785 in North Carolina, USA. He died on 14 Oct 1845 in North Carolina, USA (Burial at Friedsburg Moravian God's Acre, Winston-Salem, Davidson, NC).
- ii. Sarah Zimmerman (daughter of Johannes Zimmerman and Rosina Hoehns) was born on 13 Sep 1796 in North Carolina, USA. She died on 13 Feb 1848 in North Carolina, USA (Burial at Mount Olivet UMC Cemetery, Lexington, Davidson, NC). She married Jabob Snider. He was born on 28 May 1792 in North Carolina, USA. He died on 10 Feb 1847 in North Carolina, USA (Burial at Mount Olivet UMC Cemetery, Lexington, Davidson, NC).

Marriage Bond: 03 Feb 1816 in Stokes, North Carolina, USA (Bond date.)

- iii. Catharina Zimmerman (daughter of Johannes Zimmerman and Rosina Hoehns) was born on 11 Sep 1798 in North Carolina, USA. She died on 03 Jan 1849 in North Carolina, USA.
- iv. Rosina Zimmerman (daughter of Johannes Zimmerman and Rosina Hoehns) was born on 29 Mar 1801. She died on 29 May 1870.
- v. Phillip Zimmerman (son of Johannes Zimmerman and Rosina Hoehns).

-
- vi. John Zimmerman (son of Johannes Zimmerman and Rosina Hoehns).
 - vii. Christian Zimmerman (son of Johannes Zimmerman and Rosina Hoehns).

Notes on Individuals

Austin, Barbara Kent (1932 - 1999)

Person Note:

Barbara was the daughter of Wade Seymour Austin (1905-1977), born Virginia, and Beula Gladys Earles (1905-) whom resided mostly in Danville, VA. She was one of two known children.

Bailey, Charles M (1867 - 1937)

Person Note:

Charles was the son of Hillery Bailey (1835-U), born Davie, NC, and Elizabeth "Betty" F Lyons (1841-U), born Davidson, NC, whom resided in Davie, NC. He was the oldest of six known children. His family genealogy is not fully researched. Following, or just prior to the death of Cora, Charles remarried to Ann Dora Foster (1881-1938), in about 1903. From that marriage, he and Anna had two known children: Elizabeth "Lizzie" Ann (1913-1982), Henry Lee "Major" (1915-1976).

Research Note:

Currently, it's not clear why many researchers believe Charles may have remarried in 1903, prior to Cora's death. There are marriage records that clearly indicate he was widowed in 1910 and remarried in 1912. All of the children on Charles' 1920 Census seem to be born from his marriage to Anna Dora, with a potential grandchild, Graham, from his youngest daughter Macie [Mazzie], age 16 (child of Cora). His eldest son from his marriage to Cora, Hugh Bruce Bailey, is living on an adjacent farm with his wife and children. Charles' farm is directly beside the farm of Jessie Garfield Zimmerman, Cora's brother. It is not clear who the informant on his death certificate is, Elizabeth Bailey, as it could be a sister, sister-in-law, or daughter. More research about Charles' family is needed.

Bailey, Emily (1843 - 1870)

Person Note:

Emily was the daughter of Robert Bailey (1813-1882), born Davie, NC, and Elizabeth Armsworthy (1818-1887), born Davie, NC, whom resided in Davie, NC. She was one of seven known children, possibly more. From her marriage to Jackson Zimmerman, they had one known child, Georgianna "Georgia Anna" Foster (1868-1943).

Baker, Elizabeth Ellen (1930 - 2010)

Person Note:

Elizabeth Ellen was the daughter of David Franklin Baker (1904-1969), born Stokes, NC, and Esther Levana Carrico (1908-1938), born Wayne, Indiana, whom resided mostly in Guilford, North Carolina. She was one of four daughters. She was previously married to William Alfred Oliver (1926-1977) on 12 Jul 1947 in Danville, VA, with whom she had five sons, Billy A (1949-U), Jerry Franklin (1949-2009), Terry J (1949-U) and Larry Steven (1951-2021).

Research Note:

Although not thoroughly researched, Elizabeth Ellen Baker may also have been married to Walter Swan Franklin (23 Sep 1921 - 26 Nov 1975) on 17 Mar 1958 in Carteret, NC. Walter would have been her second marriage, and the date does coincide with being after the birth of her fourth child from W.A. Oliver in 1951. The discrepancy is Walter's death certificate states he is still married upon his death in 1975, four years after Elizabeth's potential marriage to Claude C Zimmerman.

Beaton, Mittie Ann (1878 - 1956)

Person Note:

Mittie Ann was the daughter of George Beaton (1854-1932), born North Carolina, and Matilda Jane Johnson (1852-1915), born North Carolina, whom resided mostly in Davie, NC. She was the eldest of six known children, possibly more. Mittie died while out of her home town during a visit to her sisters family in Woodleaf, Rowan, NC. She had been there several weeks.

Research Note:

On her 1900 Census, Mittie reports her birth as May 1880, 20 years old when married, married for two years, quite different than her death records indicate. Her 1910 Census also would indicate her birth as 1880, as she reports she is 32 years old, married twelve years, no children. Again, in 1920, her age is consistent, age 42, as are all the following censuses. Her gravestone is engraved with 14 Jan 1879, and her death certificate lists 1-14-xx, with the xx being a mark-out and replaced with 1878. Then upon inspection of her parents 1880 Census, we find Mittie A, age 2, enumerated June 1880. Hence, we believe the year is most likely 1878 and will use that herein.

Bradwell, Lewis Alexander (1877 - 1970)**Person Note:**

Lewis was the son of Alexander Moultrie Bradwell (1838-1903), born Houston, GA, and Catherine Roxanna Rumple (1853-1940), born Mecklenburg, NC, whom resided mostly in Iredell County, NC until Alexander's death, then Roxanna relocated closer to her children. Roxanna did not remarry. Lewis was one of five known children, possibly more.

Research Note:

Neither Lewis' nor Cornelia's gravestones seem to have their proper birth years, based on the majority of their records, including dates provided by each other. Both were born in the same year, 1877.

Burton, Diannah (1803 - 1878)**Person Note:**

Diannah was the daughter of Thomas Allen Burton (1779-1855), born Cumberland, VA, and Jenney Brandon [with some referencing Langley] (1771-1842), born Halifax, VA, whom resided mostly in Caswell, NC with Thomas and some children later removing to Sumter, Alabama. She was the eldest of twelve known children, all of which lived to adulthood.

Research Note:

For more information on Diannah's family, see research notes under her daughter, Susan S Kimbrough.

Byerly, Hiram M (1831 - 1911)**Person Note:**

Hiram was the son of Peter Byerly (1775-1852), born Rowan, NC, and Mary Loman (1803-1878), born Burke, NC, whom resided in Davidson, NC. He was the first born to Mary, one of five known children, possibly more. His father was previously married to Eva Frank (1767-1830), born Davidson, NC, with whom he had five known children, possibly more. His parents are buried at Friendship UMC Cemetery, Welcome, Davidson, NC.

Byerly, William Preston (1889 - 1962)**Person Note:**

William was the son of Joseph Jackson Byerly (1860-1941), born Davidson, NC, and Susan Elizabeth Hill (1862-1930), born Davidson, NC, whom resided in Davidson, NC. He was one of ten known children, eight of which lived to adulthood.

Call, Greenbury (1832 - 1860)**Person Note:**

Greenbury was the son of David Call (1793-1838), born Rowan, NC, and Sarah Bailey (1800-1884), born Rowan, NC, whom resided in Rowan and Davie counties of NC (Davie formed from Rowan in 1836). He was the eldest of four known children born before his father's death in 1838. While Greenbury's death year would imply he died in the Civil War, there is no evidence of his service, and he appears on the 1860 US Mortality Schedule as having died of Typhoid Fever in Davie County. His probate states "... *that her said husband died intestate leaving her unprovided for...*". Hence, we can conclude the mortality schedule is correct. Although his burial is undetermined, most of the Call's of that time period were buried close to Mocksville, Davie, NC.

Research Note:

Greenbury's formal first name was provided in his father's will, dated 14 Jul 1838, when listing his children. His father first lists ten years support for Luiza, John Greenbury, Betsy-Ann, David and Mary-Ann; he later lists more, as they come of the age of twenty-one, Polly, James, Ellender, Henry, Sally, Luiza, John, Greenbury, Betsy-Ann, David and Mary-Ann. Berry can be found on the 1860 Census, married to Betsy, living beside his mother and siblings on a small farm, likely part of his father's estate. That census was enumerated in July, hence we know Berry died sometime after July 1860.

Chisenhall, Ruth Mabel (1906 - 1993)**Person Note:**

Ruth was the daughter of John Jackson Chisenhall (1885-1961), born North Carolina, and Della C Chisenhall (1883-1971), born North Carolina, whom resided mostly in Durham, NC. She was one of six known children, possibly more. Her family genealogy is not well researched. Following the death of John Henry Zimmerman, she remarried to Willie Henry Clark (1904-1971) on 24 Dec 1942 in

Danville, VA. From that marriage she had four known children: Fred William (1944-L), Buster (1945-L), Barbara Jewel *Spencer* (1948-L), Danny (1950-L).

Research Note:

Her 1910 Census would indicate that her mother was widowed, raising three children (including Ruth), using the last name Chisenhall. In 1920, her mother still unmarried now has four more children and her mother, Mary, living with them. Hence, her mother remarried again to John Jackson Chisenhall after that time. In 1940, Ruth is living in a household with her cousin, Graham Chisenhall (age 17) listed as head, her two children, Gloria (age 8) and Ramona (age 3), as well as her mother, Della (age 56) listed as single, and John Chisenhall (age 54), her potential step-father.

Cline, James Walter (1919 - 1984)

Person Note:

James was the son of Charlie Earnest Cline (1881-1950), born North Carolina, and Eva Tennessee Wagoner (1892-1976), born North Carolina, whom resided mostly in Forstyth and Yadkin, NC and later in Davie, NC. He was one of ten known children. Following the death of Bertha Rebecca, he is believed to have remarried to Beulah Smith (1925-2005), born Spartanburg, SC, in 1967 and had one son by that marriage, Kevin Ray (1969-L). Beulah was buried at Hope Baptist Tabernacle cemetery in Mocksville, Davie, NC.

Research Note:

Obituary for Beulah Smith Cline: ADVANCE - Mrs. Beulah Smith Cline, 79, of Advance died Wednesday, Jan. 26, 2005, at Willowbrook Healthcare Center in Yadkinville. She was born Dec. 23, 1925, in Spartanburg County, S.C., to Francis Kyle and Ruby Brown Smith. Mrs. Cline was a member of Hope Baptist Tabernacle, and was preceded in death by her husband, James W. Cline. She is survived by three sons, Kevin Cline and wife Sandra of Advance, Jimmy Cline and wife Gail of Tobaccoville, and Gary Cline and wife Tammy of Tampa, Fla.; four grand-children; five great-grand-children; two sisters, Antoin-nette James of Clyde and Sandra Rominger of Kernersville; and a brother, Leroy Smith of Kernersville. A funeral service will be at 2 p.m. Saturday at Hope Baptist Tabernacle in Mocksville. Burial will follow in the church cemetery. The family will receive friends from 6:30 to 8:30 p.m. Friday at Hayworth-Miller Kinderton Chapel.

Clodfelter, Jacob A (1834 - 1863)

Person Note:

Jacob is believed to be the son of Joseph Clodfelter (1800-1874), born Rowan, NC, and Charity Yokley (1804-1893), born Rowan, NC, whom resided in Davidson, NC. He would have been one of eleven known children. However, the Clodfelter families were quite extensive and complex, due to their first names often being the same and only distinguishable by their middle initial. Although it is commonly accepted that Jacob died during his service in the Civil War, confirming his records has been difficult due to similarities of his name to five other men from the same general area of North Carolina.

Research Note:

Tracing Jacob's military service is quite difficult, as there were quite a few Jacob Clodfelter's in western North Carolina at the time. Some survived the War and some did not. While it is possible that Jacob survived but did not return home to his original family, it was generally accepted that he died in service. Hence, Mary remarried in 1875 to K.D. Snyder. None of the available service records match Jacob's age, although several enlisted in the same surrounding counties. The closest was a Jacob Clodfelter, age 18, enlisting in Salisbury, NC, July 1862, into Co. B, 57th NC Infantry, having died at Lynchburg, VA Hospital in December 1863. Unfortunately, his age differs significantly from our Jacob. There are other researches that suggest he did survive and returned to Davidson County, NC, where he married Francis "Fanny" Crouse in April of 1862. But, this would imply he may never have enlisted, or deserted. Again, this is unlikely, as there were five Jacob Clodfelters in Davidson County at that time, all of similar ages.

We also find a gravestone at Ebenezer Memorial Cemetery, Lexington, Davidson, NC with a very similar age, born 13 Mar 1834, died 19 May 1865, aged 31y 2m 6d. We also find simple probate records for a Joseph L Clodfelter in 1874, whose administrator was a Jacob L Clodfelter, adding more confusion as to whether Jacob survived the War. Also, using the process of elimination of all other Jacob Clodfelter's, we find only three others buried in Davidson County, none of which match the age of our Jacob, those being: Jacob Lindsay (1875-1957), Jacob (1770-1837), Jacob H (1872-1908).

Crews, James M (1857 - 1930)

Person Note:

James was the son of Montford Stokes Crews (1839-1920), born Stokes, NC, and Charlotte Temple Jones (1840-1901), born Stokes, NC, whom resided all their lives in Stokes, NC. He was one of nine known children, all of which lived to adulthood.

Research Note:

James' birth year on his gravestone and death certificate (1860) differ from his early records (1857), and conflict with a sibling. Hence, we will use 1857 as his birth year, which is likely more accurate.

Crockett, Anne Elma (1908 - 1990)

Person Note:

Anne was the daughter of Parmenas William Crockett (1859-1923), born Canada, and Annie Arabell Clark (1864-1942), born Canada, whom resided mostly in Virginia. She was one of 13 known children. Anne was previously married to Walter Lee Clement (1904-1962), born Guilford, NC, on 21 Aug 1936 in New York City. For some reason, they had to re-marry in Virginia in 1937, likely due to a paperwork error. They later resided mostly in Danville, VA and Greensboro, NC. They had one known child. She is buried with her first husband, although her gravestone uses her last name of Zimmerman.

Crotts, John Ollie (1892 - 1966)

Person Note:

John was the son of George Washington Crotts (1866-1923), born Davidson, NC, and Sallie Florence Hege (1872-1963), born Davie, NC, whom resided in Davie, NC. He was one of eight known children, all of whom lived to adulthood. Following the death of his father, his mother is not known to have remarried.

Daniel, Berkley Roberson (1894 - 1956)

Person Note:

Berkley R was the son of George Warner Daniel (1857-1941), born Pittsylvania, VA, and Mary Elizabeth Williams (1861-1903), born VA, whom resided mostly in Caswell, NC. He was one of eight known children, four whom lived to adulthood.

Research Note:

While it appears from census data that Berkley's father, George W, remained a widower for the remainder of his life, there is one researcher that indicates he may have remarried briefly to a Clementyne Wyke (details unknown).

Davis, Robert Weldon (1886 - 1971)

Person Note:

Robert W Davis was the son of James A Davis (1845-1909), born Caswell, NC, and Isabella S Roberts (1855-1923), born Caswell, NC, whom resided mostly in Caswell, NC. He was one of five known children.

DeLapp, Lawrence Walter (1876 - 1955)

Person Note:

Lawrence Walter was the son of Felix DeLapp (1839-1924), born Davidson, NC, and Margaret Levena Miller (1835-1886), born NC, whom resided in Davidson, NC. He was one of three known children, possibly more, his family is not well researched. Following the death of his mother, his father remarried to Eliza E Sells (1841-aft 1920), both of whom we find living with Lawrence and family in 1910 and 1920. He was previously married to Etta [Elizabeth] L Wilson (1883-1905) and had one child from that marriage, Maggie M Hege (1904-1984), also found on the 1910 Census.

Dixon, Sarah B (1851 - 1924)

Person Note:

Sarah "Sallie" was the daughter of Samuel Adam Dixon (1813-1881), born Granville, NC, and Mary Ann Elizabeth "Polly" Duncan (1817-1892), born Granville, NC, whom resided mostly in Person County, NC. She was one of sixteen known children. Both her father and mother's side of the family contributed land for family cemeteries throughout Person County, with many relatives found there.

Research Note:

Sallie's family cemetery information was provided by Barry Whitfield, about 2003, as follows:
Samuel A. Dixon Cemetery
Location: McGee's Mill Road near Ceppo

Directions: from Roxboro, Person Co, NC out NC Route 57, to Concord
Church thence east (right) onto McGee's Mill road at Ceppo, cemetery is on left.

Graves:

1. Elizabeth M Dixon 2-28-1817--3-20-1893
2. Georgia A Dixon 4-29-1854--10-22-1913
3. Samuel A Dixon 9-25-1813--6-27-1881
4. L B Dixon 5-19-1894--8-8-1895
5. Charles H Duncan no date
6. Joanna Thomas Duncan 4-3-1847--1-6-1923
7. John D Harris no date
8. Nancy Winstead 9--1852--2-25-1922
9. Jessie Zionmon 1-12-1883--10-10-1887
10. Charles H Duncan CO. E 35 NC INF CSA
11. Joanna Thomas wife Chas H (Norlie Duncan)
12. John D Harris Co. E 35 NC INF CSA
13. Jesse Zionmon son of JH and Sallie Zionmon (Zionmon is a misspelling of Zimmerman)

In addition the names listed above there are three markers with only letters:

SMAD

SAD

CAD

There are all so several graves marked with rocks.

Sallie Dixon Zimmerman

John Henry Zimmerman

These last two [rocks] where twins born to Mollie Bett Long and Eddie Boswell Zimmerman(Eddie was the son of John Henry and Sallie Dixon Zimmerman). Myrtle Zimmerman died night after birth; Edward Zimmerman 10 months old.

Earp, James Penn (1934 - 2011)

Person Note:

James Penn was the son of James Edward Earp (1907-1985), born Virginia, and Mildred Elizabeth Hunt *Barker* (1906-1987), born Pittsylvania, VA. His mother was previously married to Wilcher Minyard Barker (1897-1964) in Pittsylvania, VA in 1921, with whom she had three known children. She later married James Edward Earp on 24 Mar 1933 in Henry, VA. Later in life, his father married Macie Elizabeth Lynskey (1921-2002), which is with whom he (James Penn's father, James Edward) is buried in Highland Park Cemetery, Danville, VA.

Research Note:

James Penn Sr died at Alamance Regional Medical Ctr. in Burlington, NC after a bried illness, although his normal residence was in Caswell County.

Evans, Beatrice Estelle (1878 - 1971)

Person Note:

Beatrice was the daughter of Junius Ripple Evans (1843-1902), born Davidson, NC, and Mary Henrietta Cecil (1853-1934), born Davidson, NC, whom resided mostly in Davidson, NC. Her parents were the guardians of her husband following the death of his parents.

Evans, Nancy (1838 - 1868)

Person Note:

Nancy was the daughter of Michael Evans (1812-1894), born Davidson, NC, and Elizabeth Ripple (1815-1854), born North Carolina, whom resided in Davidson, NC. She was one of seven known children. Her father later remarried to Susannah Ader (1834-1897), born Davidson, NC, in 1857 and had another eight known children from that marriage.

Foltz, Anna Susannah (1805 - 1886)

Person Note:

Anna Susannah Foltz is believed to be the daughter of Jacob Foltz (1785-1845), born Davidson, NC, and Elizabeth Zimmerman (1792-1856), born Davidson, NC, whom were part of the Friedburg settlement that covered parts of Rowan, Davie and Davidson Counties, changing over time during the late 1700's and early 1800's. There are many Friedburg researchers that have contributed to these conclusions. Anna Susannah was one of possibly ten known children.

Research Note:

Thomas Daniel, her husband, would have been her first cousin once removed, which was not unusual in that period.

On the 1870 Census, we find Susan, age 70, living with her son Jackson, age 27, whom is now widowed with one daughter, Georgianna, age 2.

Considering her age while living with Jackson, and the county of his residence, plus the family oral history of Jackson's father being buried at Elbaville UMC Cemetery, it's most likely that Jackson would have buried Anna S at the same cemetery. Hence, we will use that location herein.

Foltz, Johannes Peter (1749 - 1825)

Person Note:

Johannes Peter Foltz [Voltz] (1749-1825) is included herein due to his children's ties to the Zimmerman family. Old research suggests that Johannes Peter Foltz immigrated from Bas-Rhin, Alsae, France. He married Anna Barbara Wesner in Pennsylvania about 1782, then removed to North Carolina shortly thereafter.

Foster, Jesse Rynard (1872 - 1959)

Person Note:

Jesse was the son of John Ganon Foster (1825-1912), born Rowan, NC, and Rhoda S Caudell [Caudle] (1826-1900), born Rowan, NC, whom resided mostly in Davie, NC. He was the youngest of ten known children, all of whom lived to adulthood.

Research Note:

Note that the 1880 Census pages were out of order and Jesse and his brother John Wesley were shown a page back, under the Cope family.

Foster, Richard Grant (1869 - 1955)

Person Note:

Richard was the son of Richard Foster (1820-1901), born NC, and Mary Ann Carter (1829-1919), born Davie, NC, whom were married in 1862 and resided mostly in Davie, NC. He was the youngest of four known children by his mother, three whom lived to adulthood. His father was previously married to Elizabeth Garwood (1815-1860) with one child from that marriage. The Foster's, Carter's and Garwood's all lived in close proximity to one another in the Fulton Township of Davie County during 1870 to 1900. Richard elected to be buried near his brothers son, reason unknown, likely because of his beliefs in the theology of the Fraternity Church of the Brethren (German Baptists), which was unique to Winston-Salem, NC.

Research Note:

It is not known if Richard was married prior to Georgia Anna Zimmerman. However, the only Foster matching his age and birth on any census in 1900 was a Grant R Foster, age 31, born Mar 1869, residing in Fulton Township, Davie, NC married to a Tabitha H Foster, age 32, born Dec 1867, married six years, no children. Both report they and their parents were born in NC. As renters, that would make sense being that Richard typically worked in home construction, brick laying, and similar trades, hence he would not own a farm. Therefore, we are relatively certain this is our Richard. No marriage records could be located. No obituary was located for Tabitha, but that would not be unusual for a small family, no children, the man being a tradesman.

Frye, William Anderson (1887 - 1957)

Person Note:

William Anderson Frye was the son of David Franklin Frye (1851-1933), born North Carolina, and Sarah Elizabeth Cope (1855-1937), born North Carolina, whom resided mostly in Davie, NC. He was one of twelve known children, possibly more. He was previously married to Lillie Mae Waller (1888-1916) on 11 Aug 1912 in Davie, NC, and from that marriage had one known child, Elmer Lonswell (1912-2005). William would later help foster his niece, Cletta Mable Waller *Bailey* (1911-1977) following her mothers death. Hence, she is listed as a sister to Elmer many times.

Garwood, Sandria (1886 - 1909)

Person Note:

Sandria "Sandry" Garwood was the daughter of David Turner Garwood (1835-1916), born Rowan, NC, and Mary Elizabeth Hilton (1845-1907), born Davie, NC, whom resided in Davie, NC. She was the youngest of seven known children, possibly more.

Research Note:

While no record of her death, nor obituary, was located, her cause of death was either due to complications of childbirth or the particularly bad outbreak of Diphtheria in the county that fall. Hopefully, an obituary can be found at a later date.

Gay, Margie Anne (1925 - 2018)

Person Note:

Margie was the daughter of James Thomas Gay (1868-1943), born Wake, NC, and Lester Anna Liles (1896-1929), born Nash, NC, whom married in Aug 1915 and resided mostly in Johnston, NC. She was one of four known children. Her father was first married to Mary F Alford (1869-1924), born Franklin, NC, with whom he had eleven known children.

Research Note:

From some personal notes added to FindaGrave, we find that Margie departed the US with Claude during his service in the Army to Japan in about 1953 with their two children. At some point, they divorced and Margie married Bennie Shiflett (1914-2009), who also served in the Army in WWII and Korea. Bennie Shiflett is buried at Lafayette Memorial Park Cemetery, Fayetteville, Cumberland, NC, with a place for Margie on his memorial. However, it appears Margie was eventually buried with Claude C Zimmerman.

Obituary from Watkins Cooper Lyon Funeral Home:

Margie Gay Zimmerman Shiflett, widow of Claude Zimmerman and Benny Shiflett, went to be with the Lord on Tuesday, May 22, 2018 at the age of 93. Margie was born on January 16, 1925 in Nash County, NC to the late James Thomas and Lester Liles Gay. She left Nash County in 1945 and traveled the world with her husband as he served in the United States Army. For more than 50 years she was a member at Mt. Gilead Baptist Church in Fayetteville, NC and of the Eastern Star. Margie was the last surviving of 19 siblings.

Cherishing the memories of Margie Shiflett are daughter Carol "Peaches" Temple of Bahama, NC; son Jimmie Claude Zimmerman (Debra) of Cabot, AK; grandchildren James Temple (Nancy) of Grassy Creek, NC, Claudia Hall (Lin) of Hillsborough, NC, James Allen Zimmerman (Debbie) of Jacksonville, FL and Christian J Zimmerman (Wendy) of Cabot, AK. Also surviving are 9 great grandchildren and 4 great-great grandchildren.

Funeral services will be held at 2 p.m. on Saturday, May 26 at Grassy Creek Baptist Church with burial to follow in the church cemetery. The family will receive friends before the service from 12:30 - 1:45. The Reverends Cameron Currin and Sherrill Boykin will be officiating.

In lieu of flowers, the family requests contributions to Grassy Creek Baptist Church, 9142 Grassy Creek Rd., Bullock, NC 27507. Online condolences may be expressed to the family at www.wclfh.com. Arrangements are by Watkins Cooper Lyon Funeral Home.

Gentry, Stephen Carlton (1932 - 2016)

Person Note:

Carlton was the son of Howard Carlton Gentry (1908-1969), born Person, NC, and Virginia Elizabeth Melton (1914-2003), born Person, NC, whom resided mostly in Roxboro, Person, NC. He is believed to have been one of five children. His family genealogy is not well researched at this time. He spent some time in the US Army and retired to Roxboro, Person, NC.

Gillespie, Mary Jane Franklin (1856 - 1926)

Person Note:

Mary Jane Gillespie was the daughter of William Own Gillespie (1825-1907), born Virginia, and Mary Frances Walters (1831-1901), born Virginia, whom resided mostly in Caswell, North Carolina. She was one of eleven known children, possibly more (some researchers believe 15, see research notes). Her family bible indicates her full given name was Mary Jane Franklin Gillespie.

Research Note:

Mary Jane Gillespie's family bible states she was born in 1857. However, other records, including her death certificate indicate is was 1856. Therefore, 1856 is more likely. The number of siblings stated on FamilySearch are actually unconfirmed, and some could have been cousins taken in by the family. This needs more research.

Gillespie, William Oen (1825 - 1907)

Person Note:

William Oen was the son of Hugh Wiley Gillespie (1795-1873), born Mecklenburg, VA, and Jane Harris (abt.1796-abt.1850), born Mecklenburg, VA, whom resided later in Caswell, North Carolina. He was one of possibly eight children.

William Oen served in the Mexican War with Company F of North Carolina, mustering in at Yanceyville, Caswell, NC in January 1847 under Capt. George Williamson. He likely served in the Texas and Mexico area protecting supply trains. He mustered out in Smithville, Brunswick, NC in August of 1848. His brother, David A. Gillespie, served along side him. They were very lucky to have survived the threat of disease common during troop movements at the time.

Research Note:

Not to be confused with William A Gillespie, b. 27 Oct 1823, d. 22 Jun 1902, of Mecklenburg, NC, buried in Bethel Presbyterian Church Cemetery, Cornelius, Mecklenburg, NC.

From the 1941 Gillespie Family Cemetery survey, registered in 1957, it cannot be determined if William Oen was buried there, or simply referenced as husband of Mary F. A site visit is needed to determine based on grave size, etc.

Goodman, Joyce Earline (1933 - 2019)

Person Note:

Joyce Earline was the daughter of Otha Hampton Goodman (1901-1992) and Evie Grace Cundiff (1912-2002) whom resided mostly in Danville, VA. She was one of three known children. She was previously married to Bobby R Pryor (1932-1982), born South Carolina. She later married Otis Edward Cumbo in 1987 in Danville, VA. Following her brief marriage to W. M. Zimmerman, she again married to Tillman Barker.

Gordie, Phoebe Jane (1858 - 1947)

Person Note:

Phoebe was the daughter of Isaac A Gordie [Gordy] (abt 1831- bef 1870), born North Carolina, and Mary Elizabeth "Betsy" Perryman (1831-1916), born Rowan, North Carolina, whom resided in the Norther Division of Davidson County in 1860 and possibly other areas that are currently unknown. Many of her parents extended family can be found in the Davidson County area. Some of the difficulty in record research may stem from the variations in the spelling of her fathers last name, sometimes seen as Gorda, Gordy, or Gordie as well as her mother's additional marriages to relatives with the same surname as her maiden name. See research notes for more on her parents. Phoebe's parents are added herein to support others' research on-line and due to the difficulty in identifying them.

Research Note:

Phoebe is listed by her step-fathers last name, Perryman, in the 1870 Census.

Phoebe's father, Isaac A Gordy [Gorda] appears on the 1850 Census of the Northern Division of Davidson County in which he (age 18) and his sister, Hannah (age 15) are living and working on their elder sisters farm, Mary Ann (Gordy) and Solomon Burton (ages 24 and 21 respectively). There is no sign of their younger brother Daniel. The age of Issac A also coincides with the age of the Isaac we seek. A bit of research on Hannah, she is the Hannah A Gordy (1833-1866) [LCJQ-3KR] that married Joseph Green (1828-1900) in Davidson, NC. Hannah's genealogy is fairly well documented.

Her father, Isaac and his siblings parents are believed to be Levin Ross Gordy (1802-1843), born Rowan, NC, and Elizabeth Murphy (1803-1849), whom resided in Davidson, NC. Their early deaths prior to 1850 would explain the presence of Isaac and his sister Hannah on their elder sisters farm in 1850. We find many of their mothers family, the Perryman's, buried at Mount Pleasant UMC in Thomasville, Davidson, NC.

Her mother, according to others' research, later married a cousin, William F Perryman (1847-1895), whom died several years later. She then remarried a decade later to his brother, another William Perryman (1845-1920). All quite confusing, a little inconclusive, but possible.

Her father not to be confused with an Isaac Gordy of Davidson County that died about 1834, his will filed 1834 which indicated he was single, leaving all his property to his nephew, L.R. Gordy. Probate extended into about 1840. Hence, he was too old to be Phoebe's father.

Guin, James Douglas (1921 - 2006)

Person Note:

James was the son of Charles Lee Guin (1901-1961), born Alabama, and Dessie Lee McCool (1899-1966), born Alabama, whom resided mostly in Alabama and later in Mississippi. He was one of three known children, possibly more. He was previously married to Eula Mae Harvard (1922-2004), in Oct

1941 in Jackson, Mississippi.

Hall, Colleen Virginia (1929 - 1992)

Person Note:

Colleen was the daughter of John Thomas Hall (1899-1985), born Halifax, VA, and Ezra Garland Saunders (1903-1977), born Halifax, VA, whom resided in Milton, Caswell, NC and later in Danville, VA. She was one of seven known children, although her genealogy has not been well documented. Following her divorce from Jessie T. Zimmerman, she married Homer Franklin Wampler (1930-1991) and resided in Providence, Caswell, NC.

Hanes, Marvin Leroy (1892 - 1959)

Person Note:

Marvin was the son of Henry J Hanes (1852-1892), born Davidson, NC, and Elizabeth Hartman (1855-1919), born Davidson, NC, whom resided in Davidson, NC most of their lives. He was the youngest of eight children, five of which lived to adulthood. His father died the same year he was born. His mother later remarried to Franklin Alexander Pickel (1841-1923), but is buried with her first husband at Good Hope UMC Cemetery, Davidson, NC.

Harris, Minnie Dorothy (1880 - 1955)

Person Note:

Minnie was the daughter of Willis H Harris (1854-1929), born Person, NC, and Sallie M Brooks (1860-1893), born Person, NC, whom resided in Person, NC. She was one of eight known children, seven of which were girls, two pair which may have been twins.

Harris, William Irvin (1921 - 2007)

Person Note:

William was the son of William Irvin Harris Sr (1881-1954), born Pittsylvania, VA, and Nora Alice Adkins (1884-1960), born Pittsylvania, VA, whom resided mostly in Caswell County, NC in their early years and later in Danville, VA. He was one of eight known children.

Hartley, Martin Luther (1876 - 1900)

Person Note:

Martin Luther was the son of Daniel Swain Hartley (1836-1897), born Davidson, NC, and Jane Martha Walser (1841-1899), born Davidson, NC, whom resided mostly in Davidson, NC. He was the youngest of five known children, all boys, possibly more. As far as we know his marriage to Georgia Anna was his first marriage, as he was likely about 16 or 17 years old. His parents, several brothers and much of his extended family are buried at Sandy Creek Cemetery, Tyro, Davidson, NC. We cannot determine what happened to Martin, only that he appeared on the 1900 Census enumerated in July, and then his wife remarried in Dec 1904. No records or news articles were located for him via on-line searches nationally, nor any adjacent counties via manual searches.

Research Note:

Martin Luther's 1900 Census states he is 24 years old, born April of 1876, occupation a house carpenter. While this does coincide with his marriage record in March of 1893 in which he states he is 18 years old, Georgia Anna being 21, placing his birth year close to 1876, there are known discrepancies. Those discrepancies are Georgia Anna's appearance on the 1870 Census at age 2, and her 1880 Census at age 12, her birth year being closer to 1868. She states on both the marriage license and census that she is older, but we have to wonder by how much. See her research notes for more information on her age. She is likely older than he realized.

Hobbs, Milton (1807 - 1887)

Person Note:

Milton Hobbs was the son of Daniel Hobbs (1770-1855), born Maryland, and Elizabeth Forbis (1770-1844), born Guilford, NC, whom resided mostly in Guilford, NC. He was one of seven known children, possibly more. He was well schooled and became a physician. He was first married to Iren A Foster (1810-1846), born Davie, NC, on 01 Mar 1838 in Davie, NC, and had three known children from that marriage: Julius (1839-1862), Mildred Arena *Thompson* (1844-1924) and Kelly Milton (1844-1925). He later married Sarah Ann Bailey (1830-1855) on 07 Dec 1847 in Davie, NC and had one known child from that marriage: Lewis (1848-1850).

Johnson, Sue Holland (1885 - 1966)

Research Note:

Sue Holland was the daughter of James Powhatan Johnson (1846-1933), born Virginia, and Fidelia Emily Doss (1854-1941), born Virginia, whom resided mostly in Pittsylvania County, Virginia. She was one of twelve known children.

Kimbrough, Miles (1802 - 1880)

Person Note:

Miles is believed to be the son of William Kimbrough (1774-1856), born North Carolina, and Elizabeth Miles (1781-bef 1870), born North Carolina, whom resided most of their lives in the Caswell, NC area. He was the eldest of ten known children, possibly more. He and his family resided in the southern portion of Caswell County, referred to as the Anderson Township. It appears that sometime between 1860-1870 he moved his family to a different portion of the county based upon names of adjacent farm families from the censuses of that period. By 1880, Miles is widowed and living with his son Alexander and family in Caswell, NC.

Kimbrough, Susan S (1831 - 1879)

Person Note:

Susan S Kimbrough was the daughter of Miles Kimbrough (abt. 1802 - U), born Caswell, North Carolina, and Dianna Burton (abt. 1803 - abt. 1878), born Caswell, North Carolina, whom bonded to be married in Caswell, NC on 20 Nov 1822 and resided mostly in Caswell, North Carolina. She was one of nine known children, possibly more. Her parent appear to have remained in Caswell County, though some of her maternal aunts and uncles removed to Sumter, Alabama and some of her siblings removed to Tennessee and Arkansas. Establishing her parental relations are important in validating she is the same Susan Kimbrough (Kimbrow) that married our George Jesse Zimmerman. Hence, her parents and some of their information is included herein.

Susan's entire family surname listed in the 1850 US Census is Kimbro, however this was a common shortened form of the surname Kimbrough. On her marriage records, her last name was spelled out completely as Kimbrough. And, almost all of her siblings used the "Kimbrough" spelling. Hence, we shall use that spelling herein. Differentiating her relatives becomes quite difficult, as both spellings are used extensively throughout Caswell and adjacent counties from the mid-1800's to today.

A 4th child of Susan, James A (1866 -) who is also listed on Susan's 1870 Census, could not be the natural son of George Jesse Zimmerman since he died during the Civil War in 1861. More research is needed; see research notes.

Research Note:

In the 1880 Census of Anderson Township (lower part of county), Caswell, NC we find Susan's father, Miles Kimbrough, and her sister Arian Margaret Kimbrough, living with her brother Alexander and his family. Her father, Miles, is widowed and her sister, Margaret, is listed as having never married. Hence, we can gain some insight on her mother's death year (1870-1880), and possibly her own. It was quite common for a caregiver to catch the disease of the patient, thus possibly both mother and daughter died of disease. More research is required.

The 4th child of Susan, James A (1866 -) who is also listed on Susan's 1870 Census, is often concluded to be James A Zimmerman, living in Franklin, PA between 1910-1930, married to Minerva "Minnie" E Simpson on 24 Dec 1889 in Richmond, VA. However, no proof of his relation to our Jesse and Susan has been provided, other than he states on his marriage license that his parents were Jesse and Susan Zimmerman, and that his age does match very closely. The largest discrepancy is that all his censuses state he was born in Pennsylvania, which would have been quite impossible during the Civil War when his mother was in North Carolina. He also states that both parents were born in Pennsylvania, which also leads us to believe he is a coincidence. This same James Zimmerman is intertwined into records of parents named John and Sarah Zimmerman, so as we look deeper, the outlook is less feasible. So, for now, we simply cannot be certain.

We find evidence of Susan living in Danville, VA in 1877 from a land dispute filed by Archibald Baynes in Caswell, NC in the spring of 1877. Reference FamilySearch, Caswell, NC, Civil Action Papers, civil actions concerning land, C.R.020.325.64, 1873-1881, film pages 406-431. It is thought that her residence in Danville may be why we find her sister, Elizabeth Jane Kimbrough-Davis, residing in Danville after 1900. Elizabeth likely moved to Danville sometime following either the death of her husband, or the birth of her late child in 1875, moving closer to her sister for support. Why we find Susan's death in Botetourt County is still unknown, but not unreasonable.

Susan's mother and maternal grandparents were written about in the book, History of Pioneer Families of Sumter County Alabama, by Nelle M Jenkins, published 1961. In the book she writes one section of Susan's maternal uncle, Absolom Farrah Burton. But, in doing so, she provides a concise summary of the Burton family. In short, Absolom and Diana (Susan's mother) were the children of Thomas Burton, born Virginia in 1778 [later established as 29 Oct 1779] (d. 23 Feb 1855), and Jane Langley [later established as probably Brandon, born 1771 in Halifax, VA] (d. 24 Dec 1842). Thomas was the son of Allen Burton who was born in England, migrated to Virginia, then to Caswell County, NC, and later removed to Sumter, Alabama. Thomas and Jane had the following children (not in order): Diana, born 1803; Nancy, born 1808, whom married a Thomas Burton, and later died in Arkansas; Louisa, born 1806 and died 1845; Susan, born 1810, married Thomas Richmond, both died in Neshoba, Mississippi; Margarette, born 1812 and married a Danner; Francis Allen, born 1814 and died in North Carolina; David Sidney, born 1816 and died in Sumter, AL in 1864 of Yellow Fever; Thomas William, born 1818 and died 1903; Drury Langley, born 10 Nov 1820 and 12 Jan 1850 of Yellow Fever, married Ann Elizabeth Oliver (Ann later married John L Handley, brother of Peter Handley; Absolom Farrah, born 19 Mar 1823, died 22 Oct 1903, married Margaret Ann Greenlees and is buried by her.

So, while we can confirm family members, relative birth and death dates, we do not glean much more information about Diana Burton or when she met Miles Kimbrough. However, we can assume she did so while the majority of her family was in Caswell County, NC, prior to her grandparents removing to Alabama. From the book, it appears that not all of Allin Burton's children removed to Alabama. We don't intend to discern which did herein. It appears Diana thus stayed in Caswell, NC, married and raised her family in Caswell, NC. Some of the Burton's that did migrate to Alabama are mostly buried in the Burton Family Cemetery, near Hadden Presbyterian Church, near old Payneville, AL. The cemetery is in poor condition and the few discernible inscriptions were obtained and copied into the book by Nelle Jenkins and her associates.

Knauss, Elizabeth (1777 - 1814)

Person Note:

Elizabeth was the daughter of Joseph Knauss (1750-1826), born Lehigh, Pennsylvania, and Magdalena Catherine Boeckel (1752-1814), born Lehigh, Pennsylvania, whom resided mostly in Davidson, North Carolina.

Link, Elizabeth (1815 - 1865)

Person Note:

Elizabeth was the daughter of Henry Link (1790-1828), born Rowan, NC, and Nancy Keever (1794-1841), born North Carolina, whom resided mostly in Davidson, NC. She was one of five known children, possibly more.

Research Note:

It is not well known why her grandparents last name, as well as her early records, used the spelling of "Linker", whereas many of her siblings and her fathers siblings do not. It may simply have been a dialect or familiarity of a certain spelling in that area during that time period. At least one researcher, Carol S Scott, generated a short genealogical summary of the Link and Linker families within Rowan and Davidson Counties of NC. See her attached document.

Long, Mollie Bett (1877 - 1938)

Person Note:

Mollie was the daughter of James T Long (1843-1908), born Person, NC, and Elizabeth Clayton (1846-1918), born Person, NC, whom resided mostly in Person, NC. She was one of six known children, possibly more.

Lynch, Louise Virginia (1916 - 2004)

Person Note:

Louise Virginia was the daughter of George William Lynch (1890-1990), born Virginia, and Annie R Hall (1892-1946), born Virginia, whom resided mostly in Danville, VA. She was one of two known children: herself, and George W Jr (1924-2016).

Markland, Matthew (1829 - 1903)

Person Note:

Matthew was the son of Nathaniel Markland (1770-1842), born Prince George's Parish, Frederick, Maryland, and Mary Polly Orrell (1797-1877), born Rowan, NC, whom resided in Rowan (later

renamed Davie), NC. He was one of five known children, possibly more. His father was first married to Susannah Bouleware (1768-1823), born Essex, Virginia in about 1793, with whom he had eleven known children. Following the death of Susannah, he married Mary on 13 Mar 1823 in Rowan, NC, being Mary's first known marriage.

Research Note:

Matthew's half-siblings from his fathers first marriage include: Frances Markland *Monroe* (1794-1880), Thomas (1795-1863), Nancy *Beeding* (1796-1881), Nathaniel (1800-1835), Martha *Greene* (1802-1875), Parrot W (1803-1873), William J (1804-1866), Infant (1807-1807), Infant (1808-1808), Nelson (1810-1887). There is no record of any military service by Matthew, which isn't unusual, as his age and marital status should have prevented any service.

Matthew's gravestone engraved the wrong decade for his birth year, engraving 1839 rather than 1829. There are substantial records to show it was 1829.

Matthew provided the honorable service of both retrieving the body of Anne's brother Thomas, after his death in the Civil War in Lynchburg, VA, and administering his probate.

Minor, George Washington (1873 - 1951)

Person Note:

George was the son of Zerrell Isaiah Minor (1836-1902), born Davidson, NC, and Amy Hendrix (1842-1918), born Davie, NC, whom resided mostly in Davie, NC. He was one of three known children, possibly more.

Mize, Early Edward (1874 - 1946)

Person Note:

Early Edward was the son of Thomas Ephraim Mize (1855-1935), born Davidson, NC, and Mary Lucinda Crotts (1858-1898), born Davidson, NC, whom resided in Davidson, NC. He was the oldest of ten known children, all of whom lived to adulthood. His mother died a bit early and his father remarried to Malinda Josephine Walser (1860-1950), from which there was one additional child born.

Research Note:

For some reason, Early's 1940 Census states he is widowed. He is living with their son Chap and family. Although Minnie is not present in the home, she is enumerated at the home of her daughter, Nor Mae, in the same township. Apparently, Early thought it would be funny to say he is widowed. But, Minnie's death records are not in question.

Mock, Annie Pearson (1900 - 1976)

Person Note:

Annie was the daughter of John Arthur Mock (1873-1943), born North Carolina, and Mary Jane Pickett (1872-1961), born Davidson, NC, whom resided in Davidson, NC. She was one of eight known children, seven whom lived to adulthood.

Moore, Mary Fannie (1921 - 2016)

Person Note:

Mary was the daughter of Walter James Moore (1900-1979), born Halifax, VA, and Susie C Farmer (1901-1970), born Halifax, VA, whom resided mostly in Reidsville, Rockingham, NC. She was an only child. She later remarried to Charlie Mack Childrey (1918-2008) in Oct 1946 in Buncombe, NC and lived many places as a result of his Air Force career.

Neighbors, Rosemary (1935 - 1997)

Person Note:

Rose was the daughter of Charles Fred Neighbors (1903-1974), born Johnston, NC, and Janie Thelma Rice (1903-1968), born Rockingham, NC, whom resided mostly in Reidsville, Rockingham, NC. She is believed to have been an only child. Following the death of Jessie T Zimmerman, she remarried to Robert "Bob" M. Pennington in Nov 1987 in Reidsville, NC (she was the K-Mart Bride, see article) and later resided in Falls Church, VA. Shortly before her death, she moved to Roxboro, NC.

Perryman, Sarah Elizabeth (1842 - 1911)

Person Note:

Sarah was the daughter of John Perryman (abt 1800-U), born Davidson, NC and Jane Brown (abt 1800-abt 1855), born Davidson, NC, whom resided in Davidson, NC. She was the youngest of six known children, possibly more. Many of her brothers removed to the western US or mid-west following their parents death and likely due to fears of the Civil War.

Research Note:

The census used the surname variation of "Satenfield [Saterfield]" for Sarah. Many of her children state their mother's maiden name was Satterfield, and many of her children, nieces and nephews used the Satterfield spelling.

Phillips, Margaret (1831 - 1864)

Person Note:

Margaret was the daughter of William Phillips (1787-1842), birth unknown, and Elizabeth Frank (1803-aft 1870), born North Carolina, whom resided in the Davidson and Forsyth counties of North Carolina. She was one of three known children, possibly more based on the probate of her father, William's, estate. Her death date is uncertain, but obviously after her last known childbirth (about 1863) and Daniel's remarriage in June of 1865. Hence, we would suspect either in complications with the birth of the child, or the winter of 1864. Unfortunately, due to the Civil War, records during this period were focused on the war and many civilian records were never recorded.

Her father died in 1842, as proven by both his gravestone and his probate records. There would appear to be two additional children born to William prior to his death, those being Caroline and William, neither of which appear on the 1850 Census as living with their step-father and mother, John and Elizabeth Holder, in Davidson County, NC. Based on the above, her sister Fanny (Frances Catherine) was likely Margaret's only living sibling in 1850.

Margaret's mother remarried in 1845 to John Holder (1782-1869). Census records do not indicate they had any biological children, but there were children that appear that may have been unaccounted for from his previous marriage.

Roach, Paul Roosevelt (1931 -)

Person Note:

Paul was the son of William Gabriel "Gabe" Roach (1893-1963), born Pittsylvania, VA, and Mary Jane Brooks (1900-1978), born Pittsylvania, VA, whom resided mostly in the Staunton River area of Pittsylvania, VA. He was one of eleven known children, nine boys, two girls.

Sain, Marshall B (1889 - 1913)

Person Note:

Marshall "Luther" was the son of John Wesley Sain (1858-1940), born Davie, NC, and Elizabeth E Nail (1856-1931), born North Carolina, whom resided mostly in Davie, NC. He was one of six known children, possibly more due to the gaps in their ages. His birth date is not known for certain, as many records differ. Hence, we will use that provided on his gravestone. See research notes.

Research Note:

Marshall's age varies from record to record, and none can be verified as absolutely correct. His 1900 Census places him as third oldest, between Walter and Charlie, with himself born July 1893, age 7. The 1900 Census is not likely, given he married in 1909 and that would make him 16 years old, marrying Cora who is about 24. They both state they are over 21 at their marriage. And, on their 1910 Census, both Marshall and Cora state they are 21. His gravestone states his birth as 10 Nov 1889, died 15 Sep 1913, but those dates do not quite coincide with the age provided, 23 y 9 mo 15 d. So, one or the other is off by a few days. His death certificate states his birth as "unknown", his death as 15 Sep 1913, having acute appendicitis and sepsis. While he worked at the Cotton Mill, he likely died in Salisbury seeking medical attention.

Sappingfield, Cora M (1868 - 1906)

Person Note:

From her marriage to Charles they had seven known children, all whom lived to adulthood: Hubert "Hugh" Bonson [Ronson, Bohnson, Bruce] (1890-1961), Raymond B (1893-1917, died in WWI service), Thomas Hillary (1895-1957), Sallie Bettie Carter (1898-1993), William N (1900-1926, never married) and twin brother Nathan Roosevelt (1900-1930), Macie [Mazzie] (1904-U). See research notes for information regarding where the children were displaced to in 1910.

Research Note:

Cora's 1900 Census stated she had four children, four living. We can confirm at least three more were born between that census and her death in 1906 (date in question), those being William, Nathan and Mazzie. All of the children on Charles' 1920 Census seem to be born from his marriage to Anna Dora, with the exception of his youngest daughter from Cora, Mazzie [Macie], age 16, and her first child, Graham.

Cora's son, William N, has a death certificate showing his birth 16 Sep 1900, death 02 Oct 1926,

signed by his father, Charles M Bailey, burial at Elbaville UMC in Advance, Davie, NC. But, there is also a gravestone is engraved as Nathan Roosevelt Bailey with the same birth date, a death date of 14 Feb 1930, married to Ina Mertie Carter (1903-1930). Hence William and Nathan must have been twins, with William not previously recorded in most genealogies.

Not many researchers have explained what happened to Charles and the children of Cora (Hubert Bonson, 20; Raymond B, 17; Thomas Hillary, 15; Sallie Bettie, 12; Nathan Roosevelt, 10; William N, 10; Macie, 6) in 1910, but we find that Charles essentially had to split the family up for the time being. We find the following. On the 1910 Census for Shady Grove Township of Davie, NC, we find Charles living alone working as before doing day labor.

We don't find Hubert Bonson nearby, but suspect he was working on the Frank and Elizabeth Fry farm adjacent to Charles, as Hubert ends up marrying their daughter Nannie Belle, then age 15, in 1911. So, a relationship was obviously forming in 1910. Hubert somehow was simply missed by the enumerator.

Their daughter Sallie B Bailey, age 10 (12), is working in the nearby home of Charles and Delia Fry as a "hired girl", essentially a baby sitter, helping care for their two infants.

Their son Raymond eventually enlists in the military about 1914 and dies in Oct 1917 in New Mexico of pneumonia, after having been stationed all over the country, including Missouri and New York.

Their daughter Macie [Mazzie] reappears in 1920 living with her father and step-mother, with her 2 month old son, Graham [Harold Graham]. Graham is also living with his grandfather in 1930, but Macie is not. Macie had another child in 1923, John Charles, and may be remarried, allowing Graham some time with his grandparents, which was common. However, we cannot exclude that Macie may have died, as we find no record of her after 1920.

An unrelated death index for a Mazie Bailey exists in Illinois as 23 Mar 1991, reflecting her SSA birth of 07 Feb 1902. But, this person was born in Mississippi and has a family genealogy proving it is not our Macie.

Sappingfield, Sarah Elizabeth (1846 - 1922)

Person Note:

Sarah was the daughter of Andrew T Sappingfield [Sappenfield] (1813-1894), born Rowan, NC, and Anna Katherine Myers (abt 1813 - 1854), born NC, whom resided in Davidson, NC, and later in Forsyth, NC. She was one of six known children, possibly more. Her father remarried following the death of Anna to Catherine McRoy, with whom they had four children, possibly more.

Her sibling brother, William J Sappingfield [Sappenfield], is shown here to help clarify the relationships between William's spouse and his sister, Sarah, who married Jackson Zimmerman.

The relationships and similar names are quite confusing.

Sarah came into the marriage to Jackson Zimmerman with one child, Cora [Coreah] which we are unable to determine the father. However, Cora's son seemed to think his fathers name was William.

Research Note:

The 1870 Census is important in establishing the genealogy of Sarah. It proves she was widowed, age 25, with one daughter, Coreah [Cora], and living on the farm beside Jackson Zimmerman, her future husband, age 27, who was also widowed with one daughter, Georgianna. Both daughters were age 2, hence furthering their research as well. Why Sarah is living alone in a home would normally imply she had been married, rather than having an illegitimate child. However, we cannot find a marriage record for her at this time. Her grandson, Hugh Ronson Bailey, also states his mother, Cora (Sarah's first child), spelled her maiden name as "Satterfield".

We know this is the same Sarah that married Jackson Zimmerman, as her daughter, Cora [Coreah], now age 12, follows her into their 1880 Census, along with his daughter, Georgianna, also now age 12, from his previous marriage.

Regarding her birth date and age, unfortunately they vary a great deal. So, we may never know for certain. Her marriage license to Jackson in 1875 states she is 20; her 1920 Census states she is 75; her 1900 Census states she is 55, born Jan 1845; her 1870 Census states she is 25; her gravestone states she was born 14 Feb 1850. Hence, her gravestone is most likely wrong in at least the year, as it deviates substantially from the majority of known dates.

Sappingfield, William J (1841 - 1928)

Person Note:

William was the son of Andrew T Sappingfield [Sappenfield] (1813-1894), born Rowan, NC, and Anna Katherine Myers (abt 1813 - 1854), born NC, whom resided in Davidson, NC, and later in Forsyth, NC. He was one of six known children, possibly more. His father remarried following the death of Anna to Catherine "Katy" McRoy, with whom they had four children, possibly more.

From his marriage to Sarah Elizabeth Perryman, they had five known children: Belle Nettie *Winters* (1866-1933), James Monroe (1871-1902), Charles M (1874-1962), William Harrison (1878-1967), Dollie Roseanna *Warden* (1880-1933).

His sister was Sarah Elizabeth Sappingfield [Sappenfield, Satterfield] whom married Jackson Zimmerman. Since Williams's wife and Jackson's wife had the same first and middle names, plus the commonality of their surnames, it confuses much of the research. Only the family history from the Sappingfield families seems to provide the evidence to distinguish the two Sarah Elizabeth's. This is the primary purpose to show William her, even though he was not married into the Zimmerman family.

William served in the Civil War, and at least two siblings were known to remove to other parts of the country. His children's genealogy is not well documented on some on-line sites, e.g. FamilySearch. However, Ancestry and FindaGrave seem to be rather complete. The Sappingfield name is well documented in many other parts of the country, including as far as Oregon.

Research Note:

Some records show a middle initial that appear more like an "L", but the majority appear to be a "J". William served a short time in the Civil War as part of Co. A, 42nd Reg., NC Infantry, and was listed as deserted in 03 Jul 1862, returned 03 Mar 1863, then mustered out on 17 Sep 1863. It is likely he disappeared for a short time to visit family, then was convinced to return.

Scott, Joe Cecil (1889 - 1984)

Person Note:

Joe was the son of George Washington Scott (1842-1926) and Louise Jane Michael (1857-1889), born Davidson, NC. He was one of six known children. Joe's mother died in 1889, possibly due to complications of Joe's birth, and for whatever reason he lived on the Byerly's farm, rather his fathers. Hence, he appears on Byerly census records in 1900 and 1910.

Research Note:

Joe's obituary states he was the son of Robert Scott, but this is likely a mistake, as that was his brother's name.

Sharp, Robert Marshall (1870 - 1959)

Person Note:

Robert was the son of James Marshall Sharp (1844-1910), born Rockingham, NC, and Elizabeth Merritt Garrett (1845-1938), born Rockingham, NC, whom resided mostly in Rockingham, NC. He was one of ten known children, eight which lived to adulthood. Robert was first married to the widow Sallie Fields *Bason* (1842-1916), born Rockingham, NC, on 16 Jan 1896 in New Bethel, Rockingham, NC. Sallie was the daughter of Obediah Fields (1780-1847) and Mary "Polly" Hays (1804-1880) of Rockingham, NC. Following the death of Pearl V Zimmerman, Robert married Lucy Belva Warren *King* on 25 Sep 1948 in Danville, VA.

Shutt, Phoebe Jane (1841 - 1914)

Person Note:

Phoebe was the daughter of Christian Shutt [Schott] (1794-1868), born Surry, NC, and Catherina Boeckel (1798-bef 1850), born Davidson, NC, whom resided mostly in the Davie and Davidson counties of NC. She was the youngest of ten known children, possibly more. Her marriage to Daniel was her first known marriage, based upon her name of record, her age at marriage and the large number of children born to Daniel and her.

Research Note:

The spelling of her family surname changes quite a bit from generation to generation. Most of her siblings settled on Shutt, while her fathers records seem to mostly contain an "c", as in Schutt, but were also transcribed as Schott. Based on her marriage license and gravestone, we shall use Shutt herein.

On Phoebe's census in 1910, she states she has had eight children, six of which are living. This may

help us decide whether the entry for a Martha Jane (1867-1867) was accurate. Martha Jane had no sources, citations or other facts entered when created on FamilySearch in 2012 by a researcher. She was also listed as born in Forsyth, which is not likely. However, there is a large gap of time between adjacent siblings, approximately four years. So, a child born between 1866-1870 would be likely.

There is a wealth of information on her Shutt family on the old NC GenWeb site, <http://files.usgwarchives.net/nc/davie/>, which although no longer updated, can be found on archive.org as well as still searchable on Google as of 2024.

Sidden, Maggie Bell (1895 - 1957)

Person Note:

Maggie was born as Maggie Bell Tucker, actually the biological niece of her foster father, and daughter of Margaret Sidden *Tucker* (1868- bef 1895). She was fostered by Wiley and Emma by 1900 and changed her last name to Sidden sometime between 1900-1910. Maggie must have also spent time at her biological grandmother, as she is also double enumerated in 1900 at the home of her grandmother, Louisa Markland *Tucker* (1831-1904) in Davie, NC.

From her marriage to John O Crotts, they had five known children: Fleta May *Ford* (1918-2012), John Ollie Jr (1919-2010), Avonelle (1921-1995), Syble V *Jermene* (1923-2012), Bobbie Lou (1925-2017).

Research Note:

Maggie is shown here, whereas children of female Zimmerman's of this generation are not, due to the difficulty in placing her in the family tree. Hopefully, this will benefit future generations.

Sidden, Nancy Lea (1864 - 1917)

Person Note:

Nancy "Nannie" Sidden was the daughter of George W Sidden (1823-1889), born Davie, NC, and Matilda Barneycastle (1831-1869), born North Carolina. She was one of six known children. Her mother died shortly after the death of the last child born in 1868. Her father does not appear to have remarried.

Research Note:

Nannie's birth year differs by two years from what was recorded on her marriage license, in which she stated she was 22, thus born about 1868-1869. No obituary was found for Nannie, likely due to the paper being filled with news of WWI. In fact, no local obituaries or court proceedings were found in the Davie Record during this time period. However, her death is recorded in Davidson County. Her middle name in her death record is "Lee", but we suspect it was "Lea" based on that being the given middle name of her daughter, Addie Lea.

Sidden, Wiley Nathaniel (1866 - 1943)

Person Note:

Wiley was the son of George W Sidden (1823-1889), born Davie, NC, and Matilda Barneycastle (1831-1869), born North Carolina, whom resided mostly in Davie, NC. He was one of six known children, the only boy. He was the brother of Nancy Lee Sidden, the wife of Emma's half-brother, John P Zimmerman.

Smith, George Thomas (1886 - 1923)

Person Note:

George was the son of Robert P. Smith (1847-1918), born Caswell, NC, and Alice M. Newman (abt 1850-abt 1887), born NC, whom married in Caswell, NC in 1871 and resided mostly in Leasburg area of Caswell, NC. He was one of four known children to his biological parents. His mother died very young, shortly after his birth and before his marriage to Pearl V Zimmerman, his father later marrying Melissa A Sawyers (1844-U) in 1888. George passed in 1923 after a short illness of pneumonia. He had no known biological children.

Research Note:

George's WWI registration card indicates he was born in 1885, yet his 1910 Census indicates 1886.

Smith, James Isaac (1917 - 1981)

Person Note:

James was the son of Thomas Brooks Smith (1885-1924), born Caswell, NC, and Lottie Irene Terrell (1890-1981), born Caswell, NC, whom resided mostly near Yanceyville, Caswell, NC. James was one of nine known children. Since his father died young, his mother remarried twice. Once, to

George W Patterson (1875-1963) in 1951 in Alamance, NC, and again to Jesse Columbus Euliss (1894-1977), likely in Alamance County as well.

Snider, Kehlin D (1829 - 1891)

Person Note:

Kehlin [Keehn, Kelon] Snider [Snyder] was the son of Jacob Snider (1792-1847), born North Carolina, and Sarah Zimmerman (1796-1848), born North Carolina, whom resided in Stokes and Davidson Counties of North Carolina. He was one of five known children, possibly more. He was the second cousin of his wife Mary.

He was previously married to Elizabeth Heiher [Hire, Hyer] (1837-1874), bonded on 03 Dec 1851, in Forsyth, NC, and had four known children from that marriage, possibly more. They resided in Davidson, NC, which is likely how he came to know his future wife, Mary.

Research Note:

Another researcher submitted the following information on Kehlin D Snyder: *K. D. Snider's name is actually some variation of Kehlin D. Snyder, not Kenyon.*

K. D. Snyder appears as "Kelon D. Snider" in the 1850 U.S. Census and on his 1851 Forsyth County, NC, marriage record. He is enumerated as "Kelen D. Snyder" on the 1880 U.S. Census. In 1860 and 1870, he is simply "K. D. Snider."

Kehlin's son, Meredith Pinxton Snyder, was 4-time Mayor of Los Angeles, so Kehlin's name appears alternately as "K. D. Snyder" or "Kehlin D. Snyder" in a few articles on Meredith as well as on Meredith's death certificate. The two places his name is spelled out as "Kehlin D. Snyder" are Who's Who in the Pacific Southwest, The Times Mirror Printing and Binding House, Los Angeles, 1913, p. 344 ("Meredith P. Snyder"), and Who's Who in America, The A. N. Marquis Company, Chicago, Vol. 15 (1928-1929), p. 1942 ("Meredith Pinxton Snyder").

The death certificate of Kehlin's daughter, Clara Isabelle (Snyder) Mendenhall records her name (misspelled) as Clara Isabella Mendenhall and her father's name as "Khlen Snyder." Clara also named one of her children "Khlen".

Why all of his children chose the spelling Snyder vs Snider is not known. The majority of Kehlin's records use Snider, as well as his own gravestone, although his children used Snyder of their mother's gravestone. Hence, we will use the older spelling herein.

Many researchers previously mistook one child to be born of his marriage to Mary, rather than Elizabeth, being Ada Rebecca Moxley (1873-1958). It should be noted that Ada traveled extensively with her husband, George Locks Moxley (1871-1963), having one child overseas, later residing in California and Oregon.

Sprinkle, Julia Camilla (1887 - 1956)

Person Note:

Julia was the daughter of William M Sprinkle (abt 1865-abt 1891), born NC, and Martha Mildred Hilton (1868-1901), born NC, whom resided in Surry and Davie counties of NC. She was likely a cousin of Ottie's first wife, via her mother's Hilton surname. She was one of two known children by her mothers first marriage to William M Sprinkle. Her mother remarried following his death to Thomas S Mise (1860-1914) on 15 Nov 1900, but unfortunately only lived until the next year. Hence, there were no known children from that marriage. Julia lived with her cousin's family, that of Fallie Hilton *Walker* the daughter of her mother's brother James Harrison Hilton, for much of her life prior to marriage. Our inability to find Julia on the 1900 Census may indicate she was attending school or working, likely in the Winston-Salem, Forsyth, NC area. A 1910 City Directory of Winston-Salem lists a Miss Julia Sprinkle, not as a student, hence likely working, not far from a May [Martha] Sprinkle, a widow. Her mother appears in Salem Township in 1900 as a boarder, widowed, two children born, two living, which would also be an indication her children are in school or working.

Research Note:

Julia's fathers genealogy is not well documented, her mothers being much more so.

Stephens, Winston Harvey (1922 - 2009)

Person Note:

Winston was the son of John Marvin Stephens (1884-1954), born Amherst, VA, and Rosalie Stuart Snead (1889-1978), born Fluvanna, VA, whom resided in W. VA and later in life mostly in Roanoke, VA. He was one of six known children. He was previously married to Ruby Irene Beal *Stephens-Shumate* (1942-2002) on 10 Jul 1943 in Danville, VA, and divorced on 25 Jul 1950 in Danville, VA.

Stewart, Charles (1820 - 1864)

Person Note:

Not much is known with any certainty about Charles at this time. It is believed he served in the Civil War, as there were several of the same name from the same part of North Carolina. It is also believed he was either injured and returned home, or died and his remains returned home, to be buried at the Old Vernon Baptist Church Cemetery. Since his wife returned to her maiden name in 1870, it is also possible that she considered herself abandoned, which means Charles may not have returned home to his family while alive. This was quite common of course for Civil War veterans. More research is needed. See research notes for both he and Sally.

Research Note:

Just on Fold3, there are 4-5 different Charles Stewarts that served from North Carolina (most from eastern counties), at least two from similar or nearby counties as our Charles. Much more research is needed to separate them and confirm which is which.

Sullivan, James Ernest (1897 - 1969)

Person Note:

James' genealogy is not well known. On his birth record, his mother was listed as Pearl Miller, no father listed.

Research Note:

James' genealogy is not well documented. His WWI registration lists his birth in Alexander County, NC, married, one child, working as a machinist for Bartlett & Hayward out of Baltimore, Maryland. Since Tellie's other siblings had relocated to Maryland, it is possible that is where Tellie and James had tried to live and work, and were back in North Carolina at the time of his registration. After a bit more research, it appears James' birth was recorded in Iredell County, directly beside Alexander County, born to Pearl Miller, no father mentioned.

Thomas, Ida Orilla (1866 - 1956)

Person Note:

Ida was the daughter of John Clinton Thomas (1842-1918), born Davidson, NC, and Christina Magdalena Sink (1843-1886), born Davidson, NC, whom resided mostly in Davidson, NC. She was one of ten known children, possibly more, nine which lived to adulthood. Following the death of her mother, her father remarried to Antoinetta I Siceloff (1851-1920) in 1887 in Davidson, NC. From that marriage there were no additional children born.

Todd, David (1801 - 1873)

Research Note:

David Todd's parental genealogy is not well documented. However, in the 1830 Census of Susan's father, Daniel, we find a Casper [Gasper] Todd living in close proximity. On Gasper Todd's entry we find one boy 10-15, one man age 20-30, and possibly himself 30-40 years old, one female 30-40, one 40-50. Whether Gasper was related, a sibling or his father is yet to be determined. Yet, they were the only Todd family within several pages of the census, thus within several miles of the Zimmerman home. Further tracing of Gasper Todd finds his name is Gasper Todd (1797-1871) and has a fairly well documented history, but without any children or parents discovered, only marriages and burial information. And, he is also buried at the Friedburg Moravian God's Acre cemetery in Davidson, NC, which establishes a religious link to Susan's parents. So, we cannot be certain, but he is likely an older sibling of our David Todd. Also interesting is the fact that Gasper is reported to have married a Anna Susana [Susann] Foltz (1798-1849) bonded on 24 Jun 1820 in Stokes, NC, her niece, Anna Susannah Foltz (1805-1886), having married Susan's brother, Thomas Zimmerman. This helps confirm the relationships for the other Anna Suzannah Foltz (1805-1886).

Todd, Gasper (1797 - 1871)

Person Note:

Gasper Todd is included herein to establish his relationship to Daniel Todd Sr, whom married Anna Susannah Zimmerman in 1832, as well as their shared ancestral relationships to the Foltz families of the Friedberg settlement in North Carolina.

Vernon, Ralph Ogborne (1913 - 1979)

Person Note:

Ralph was the son of Hassie Edward Vernon (1883-1935), born Caswell, NC, and Rosa Olivia Myers (1889-1973), born Caswell, NC, whom resided in Caswell, NC. He was the eldest of eight known children, six whom lived to adulthood.

Waller, Minnie Jane (1880 - 1969)

Person Note:

Minnie was the daughter of Thomas W Waller (1852-1941), born North Carolina, and Mary Ann Ellis (1849-1945), born North Carolina, whom resided mostly in Davie, NC. She was one of seven known children, all of whom lived to adulthood.

Walters, Mary Frances (1831 - 1901)

Person Note:

Mary Frances was the daughter of Thornton Walters (1795-U), born Virginia, and Margit "Peggy" Bohannon (1799-U), born Virginia, whom resided in Caswell, North Carolina. She is believed to have been one of two known children, but likely more. Her genealogy is not documented well.

Research Note:

Her sister, or sister-in-law, Rebecca Walters, appears on the 1900 Census living with Mary Jane Gillespie-Zimmerman and family.

Weaver, Mary Elizabeth (1903 - 1975)

Person Note:

Mary Elizabeth "Betty" was the daughter of Columbus Madison "Lum" Weaver (1875-1948), born Davidson, NC, and Carrie Isabelle Leonard (1873-1949), born Davidson, NC, whom resided in Davidson, NC. She was one of eight known children, seven of which lived to adulthood.

Research Note:

Her earlier records spell her nickname "Bettie". But, by the 1940's she was comfortable with the change to "Betty". Her 1940 Census finally gives us a clue as to her given name - she lists herself as Mary E, likely short for Mary Elizabeth, and of course Bettie was a common nickname for Elizabeth.

Whitt, James Archer (1876 - 1942)

Person Note:

James was the son of William "Billy" Wright Whitt (1855-1930), born Halifax, VA, and Caroline "Cora" Sue Sneed (1862-1945), born Person, NC, whom resided mostly in Person, NC. He was one of ten known children.

Wilson, Elsie Gray (1897 - 1970)

Person Note:

Elsie Gray was the daughter of Robert William Wilson (1859-1934), born Rockingham, NC, and Clarrissa "Clara" Fretwell (1868-1950), born Rockingham, NC, whom resided mostly in Reidsville, Rockingham, NC. She was one of four known children. Elsie is the sister of Wilbert Monroe Zimmerman's wife, Mary Susie.

Wilson, Mary Susan (1890 - 1983)

Person Note:

Mary Susie was the daughter of Robert William Wilson (1859-1934), born Rockingham, NC, and Clarrissa "Clara" Fretwell (1868-1950), born Rockingham, NC, whom resided mostly in Reidsville, Rockingham, NC. She was one of four known children. Mary was the sister of Marion Tab Zimmerman's wife, Elsie Gray Wilson.

Research Note:

Not to be confused with another Mary Wilson Zimmerman whom died in Burke County, NC 12 May 1983, born 23 Mar 1890 in NC, same name, but different SSN and life history - a very unusual coincidence.

Zimmerman, Addie Lea (1892 - 1996)

Person Note:

From her marriage to Joe, they had three known children: Vada Lea *Koonts* (1919-1997), Nealie Lou *Mendenahall* (1922-2010), Joe Cecil (1925-2020).

Zimmerman, Adele Wilson (1928 - 2014)

Person Note:

From her marriage to Winston, they had two known children: Winston Harvey Jr (1952-2023), Mark Wilson (1955-U).

Research Note:

Adele remained a close friend to many of the Zimmerman and Davis families in North Carolina, ensuring to visit while she and her husband traveled extensively.

Zimmerman, Anna Eliza (1829 - 1901)

Person Note:

From her marriage to Hiram, they had nine children, seven whom lived to adulthood: Sarah Anne *Hege* (1853-1941), Cornelia Frances *Hege* (1857-1918), Elizabeth Susan *Hege* (1858-1927), Mary Alice *Shutt* (1861-1937), Nathaniel Gaston (1865-1936), Martha Victoria *Burton* (1867-1944), Thomas Jefferson (1870-1938).

Research Note:

Eliza is named in her fathers probate as Eliza Byerly (wife of Hiram Byerly) - "*That Jesse Zimmerman, Daniel Zimmerman, Eliza Byerly (wife of Hiram Byerly) of full age, and Anne, Sally, Betsey, Thomas, Jackson and Susan Zimmerman infants of tender years are his heirs at law.*" Although there is an Anna Zimmerman living on the Peebles farm next door to her father in 1850, and she is the proper age (21), the probate helps clarify that our Anna Eliza would have been married in the year of her fathers death, 1851, and her husband being Hiram (Hiram). And, she does appear on the 1850 Census, enumerated in August, with Hiram.

On her 1900 Census, Eliza states she has had nine children, with seven living. We can account for the seven, but records of the other two are missing as of now. All seven appear as early as the 1870 Census. So, it is most likely the other two were born prior, between Sarah Anne and Cornelia Frances most likely, as there is a four year gap in their birth years.

Zimmerman, Anna Suzanna (1805 - 1886)

Person Note:

From her marriage to David Todd, they had six known children, possibly more:

William George Todd (1832-1864), born NC, who married Mary Brewer (1832-1899) in about 1853, himself having died in the Civil War. He is reported to have served in Co. A, 46th NC Infantry, killed in action 05 May 1864 at the Battle of the Wilderness, near Fredericksburg, VA. His burial in unconfirmed, likely a mass grave in that area.

Elizabeth Todd (1835-1921), born NC, who is not known to have married, her death certificate stating she was single. On her 1870 Census, she is still single living with her parents. There seems to be some confusion as to whether she is referred to as Betsy, or her younger sister used that nickname. The 1880 Census of her mother seems to indicate the younger sister, Eliza, used that nickname.

This Elizabeth is buried at Sharon UMC Cemetery, Lewisville, Forsyth, NC.

Anna Todd (abt 1837-U), born NC, who may have married Anderson White (unknown), bonded on 23 Mar 1855 in Forsyth, NC. No other record of their lives has been located. However, there was one record of an Anderson White enlisting in the Civil War from Davidson County, mustering in on 04 Mar 1862 at age 36, Co. I, 42nd Reg. NC Infantry, died 18 May 1862 likely near Seven Pines, VA. Hence, our Anna may have had children and may have remarried following the War, to whom is unknown.

Susan Todd Sowers (1839-1927), born NC, who married Felix Sowers (1837-1896), born Davidson, NC, bonded on 16 Oct 1883 in Davidson, NC. Previous researchers state this was her only marriage, with no children born. She resided last in Reedy Creek, Davidson, NC and is buried at Beulah United Church of Christ, Welcome, Davidson, NC.

David Todd Jr (1841-1935), born NC, who married Sarah Lucinda "Sallie" Croom (1854-1921) bonded 26 Jan 1871 in Forsyth, NC. David served in the Civil War, enlisting about 04 Jul 1862 in Mocksville, Davie, NC, into Capt. William E Booe's Company, the White's Battalion of Partisan Rangers, late becoming Co. H, 63rd Reg. NC Infantry (later the 5th Reg.), and was wounded twice, later spending time at Wayside Hospital (General Hospital No. 9) on 17 Jul 1863 in Richmond, VA, later transferred in August to Chimborazo (Windor) Hospital No. 3, Richmond, VA. His last record was Feb 1865, promoted to Junior 2nd Lieutenant of the same Regiment. By 1870, David has returned home, living with his parents. By 1880, he is married and living on his parents farm, beside his mothers residence, himself likely inherited much of the farm since his only brother, William, died in the War. David and Sarah are both buried at Sharon UMC Cemetery, Lewisville, Forsyth, NC. Her last know child was Eliza Todd (1845-U), born NC, has never been properly researched. She appears on her parents 1860 Census, age 15. It is also believed she may the Betsy entered on her mothers 1880 Census, age 40. But, she was entered into FamilySearch as having died in August of 1859, which may not be correct. Although the record is tied to a gravestone for an Eliza Todd at Bethel UMC Cemetery, Forsyth, NC, it may simply be another by the same name and approximate age. And, this church would not likely have been the family choice. No other records for Eliza could be located.

Research Note:

Susan's gravestone states her death date as 17 Jul 1886, aged 80 yrs, 8 mo, 11 dy, which translates

to a birth date of 06 Nov 1805. This year, 1805, is more consistent with her other records in later years, so will be used herein. Many researchers use 1802, which is not as likely, as that year conflicts with her brother Thomas Daniel Zimmerman, which is a well established and researched date.

Given that no children are listed on Susan's fathers' 1830 Census, all the children had married prior to 1830. Based on Susan's age, and her first known child being born about 1832, she would have married between 1822-1830. However, we find a marriage bond to David Todd dated 18 May 1832. So, there are several possibilities, one being her fathers census was wrong, she had married prior to the bond, she had married someone else prior to David Todd, or she was living with a sibling helping with their family needs.

On David's 1840 Census, they list themselves, plus one boy age 5-10 (likely William), two girls under 5, one girl 5-10 and one girl 10-15. Hence, we can account for Elizabeth, Anna and Susan, but there is another girl under 5 we cannot account for and does not seem to have made it to the 1850 Census.

On her 1850 Census, Susan (44) and David Sr (45) are listed, with six children at home, Elizabeth (15), Anna (13), Susan (11), David Jr (8) and Eliza [Betsy] (4), as well as Susan's father Daniel Zimmerman (75).

On her 1860 Census, Susan (53) and David Sr (54) are listed, with four children at home, Elizabeth (25), Susan (21), David Jr (19) and Eliza [Betsy] (15).

On her 1870 Census, Susan (64) and David Sr (69) are listed, with three children at home, Elizabeth (32), Susan (30) and David Jr (28), as well as one grandson, William (1). Interestingly, no one in the family is listed as being able to read or write, except David Jr.

On her 1880 Census, Susan (74) is listed, with her daughters Susan (45) and Betsy [Eliza] (40) living with her, and one grandson, William (10). Hence, she is likely on her previously existing farm owned with David. Next door we find her son David Todd Jr and family, who likely inherited the majority of the farm since his brother William had died in the Civil War in 1864.

In 2009, Jeffrey Scott Todd, an ancestor of Susan, contributed a tax receipt of Susan's from 1876 which was shown as received by Susan, meaning David had died prior to that date, 25 Nov 1876.

Not to be confused with Anna Susana Todd (1798-1849), buried at Friedburg Moravian Church Cemetery, Davidson, NC.

Zimmerman, Anne (1833 - 1922)

Person Note:

From her marriage to Matthew, they had five known children, four whom lived to adulthood: Melvin Gaither (1858-1904), Julius Oakes (1860-1930), Thomas Jackson (1863-1911), Susan "Sallie" Victoria Foster (1866-1941).

Research Note:

Anne is mentioned in her fathers probate in 1851 as being a minor - "*That Jesse Zimmerman, Daniel Zimmerman, Eliza Byerly (wife of Hiram Byerly) of full age, and Anne, Sally, Betsey, Thomas, Jackson and Susan Zimmerman infants of tender years are his heirs at law.*" Anne's birth year has always been in question due to her gravestone stating 1835. However, the majority of censuses and several other records suggest the stone is incorrect and her birth year was 1833. And, obviously, the conflict with her sister Elizabeth also being born in 1835 is a problem. She does not appear on her fathers 1850 Census, implying she was old enough to be working. Also, evidence that Anne was the elder is that Anne married in 1853, whereas Elizabeth married in 1860. So, we will use 1833 herein. On her 1900 Census, Anne states she has had five children, four living. We suspect the fifth was likely after Susan, but have not confirmed at this time. On that census, her son Thomas is living at home, age 36, marriage status not enumerated, working as farm labor.

On her 1910 Census, Anne is of course widowed, but so is her son Jack, who is residing with her, age 47, unemployed at the time. On the same census she now states she has had four children, three living. We know Melvin died in 1904, so this is likely what she was referring to and simply provided inaccurate information.

Her daughter Susan married Hiram L Foster, whom was a cousin.

Her son Jackson "Jack" married Cornelia Elizabeth Orrell, whom was a cousin.

Her gravestone death day differs by one day from her death certificate and obituary, the certificate which seems to be quite accurate regarding when the physician attended. Hence, we will use the certificate date herein.

Zimmerman, Annie Dora (1889 - 1972)

Person Note:

From her marriage to Robert, they had twelve known children, seven which lived to adulthood: Infant girl (1914-1914), Infant son (1915-1915), Robert Weldon Jr (1916-1966), Rose Etta *Purgason* (1918-2002), Jannie Thelma (1919-1919), George Henry (1920-1983), Mary Naomi (1921-1923), Bernard Franklin (1924-1998), Dorothy Carie *Johnson-Glading-Ridenhour* (1926-2021), Jim Winston (1928-1928), Elizabeth Mae *Oliver* (1929-2009), Wayne Winston (1932-2000).

Annie's husband, Robert Weldon, spent much of his early career working as an operator and engineer for various railroads, constructing tunnels and bridges along the eastern seaboard. Hence, Annie spent quite a bit of time in Dunbar, Pennsylvania, initially as a boarder, then becoming good friends with Mrs. Carrie Wilhiem. Carrie helped care for Annie during at least three of her childrens' deliveries. Later in life, the family referred to Carrie as "Aunt Carrie", often never knowing that she was not technically related to the family.

Research Note:

Annie is living at home in Pelham, Caswell, NC while married to Robert, although Robert is off working in the north. She is shown on her parents 1920 Census with son Robert Weldon Jr and daughter Rose Etta.

The following is a citation previously entered by James A Johnson Jr: Unknown, Newspaper Clipping in Bible of Annie DAVIS, Collection of Dorothy BROWDER DAVIS, Danville, Virginia, "USA, DAVIS-ZIMMERMAN Robert W. Davis of New York and Miss Annie D. Zimmerman of Pelham surprised their friends by running up to Greensboro last Wednesday morning and getting married. Rev. J. R. Hutton performing the ceremony. Mrs. Davis has many friends in this county where she has taught school for the past two years. After her school closed she went up to Gibsonville to visit her friend Miss Annie P. Zimmerman, and here Mr. Davis accompanied by Mr. Walker of Danville met and accompanied her to Greensboro where the wedding took place. Mr. and Mrs. Davis left immediately for New York where they will make their home."

Zimmerman, Bertha Rebecca (1919 - 1958)

Person Note:

Bertha was born as Bertha Rebecca Jackson [possibly Rebecca Victoria Jackson], in Davie, NC per family history. She was adopted by Cicero and Mittie sometime in 1919. From her marriage to James Walter Cline, they had two sons: James Walter Jr (1945-L), Gary Wayne (1950-L). Bertha and her husband traveled quite a bit while performing in a band. Hence, their marriage and residences do not always coincide with North Carolina. Bertha tragically died by an accidental shooting by her son when he was just a boy while they were living in the Shady Grove Township of Davie, NC.

Research Note:

It is believed that Jimmy later married and removed to Tobaccoville, NC. His brother Gary married and removed to Tampa, Florida.

Zimmerman, Betty Evelyn (1877 - 1961)

Person Note:

From her marriage to George, they had ten known children, nine which lived to adulthood: Notie Zerrell *Williams* (1896-1972), Monroe Calvin (1898-1983), Thomas Jefferson (1900-1975), Marvin Jackson (1902-1975), George Yates (1903-1993), Cora Rebecca *Whitehead* (1906-1999), Lewis Grant (1909-1969), Samuel Robert (1912-1993), Kenneth Oran (1914-1994), George W "Georgie" (1918-1918).

Research Note:

The hand written marriage record for Davie County does not include the actual marriage date, yet the typed record was filled in with a date of "about 18 Feb 1896" by the register of deeds employee. Yet, in George's obituary, they state he married on 27 Dec 1899. While the month and day are certainly possible, the year conflicts quite a bit with the record entry year as well as the birth year of their first child. And, 27 Dec 1899 falls on a Wednesday, whereas 27 Dec 1896 falls on a Sunday, which is much more likely. So, we will use 27 Dec 1896 herein.

Betty's 1880 Census states she is one year old, hence born 1878/79, her marriage license states she was 18 thus born in 1877, her 1900 Census states she was born in March 1879, her 1910 Census estimates her birth year as 1879, 1920 estimates it as 1880, 1930 as 1879, 1940 as 1879. Some older researchers thought she was born in December of 1877, which could be possible since that

would place her as born nine months after her sister Cornelia. Her death certificate also states she was born 27 Dec 1877, the informant being her son Yates Minor. Yet, her gravestone states she was born 27 Dec 1878. Like her other siblings, her birth date has some uncertainty. Thus, we will use 1877 herein.

Betty states on her 1900 Census she has had three children, three living. In her obituary in 1961, her sons Thomas Jefferson and Wade D are not mentioned as surviving sons. Yet, Thomas Jefferson Minor is known to have lived until 1975, so his name was an omission. Wade was not listed on the 1920 Census, possibly indicating he had died. We later find a death record and obituary for W.D. indicating the parents had changed his name to George W "Georgie", and in fact he did die in Oct of 1918. Although Monroe Calvin Minor's birth records state he was born in 1898, his later records and his death certificate mostly agree to 1899. However, it is unlikely the original records were incorrect. Given his death certificate and gravestone used 1899, that is the most widely recognized year.

Zimmerman, Catherina (1771 - 1843)

Person Note:

From her marriage to John A Fishel, they had one known child, Melinda (1806-1836), whom died in Missouri.

Zimmerman, Christina (1782 - 1829)

Person Note:

From her marriage to John Schultz, they had at least one known child, John Henry (1806-1895), his details unknown at this time.

Zimmerman, Cicero Columbus (1870 - 1948)

Person Note:

Apparently, Cicero or Mittie were unable to have children. Hence, they supported children otherwise by obtaining guardianship for a nephew and later adopting their daughter, Bertha.

Research Note:

In 1900 we find Cicero living beside his father and half-brother, John P, in the Fulton Township area of Davie, NC. They report no children at this time. In the 1910 Census, we he and his wife living on what was probably his fathers old farm, no children, living with them his mother, Phoebe at age 62, a nephew Marsh Zimmerman age 12, and a sister Lelia age 30. Marsh may be the son of his elder brother, Daniel Alexander Zimmerman, but we do not have a record of Daniel marrying at this time. He could also be a child of Lelia, and we simply have not discovered the story behind why she is not married.

Zimmerman, Claude Cox (1918 - 1972)

Person Note:

Claude was born as Claude D Cox to William "Willie" Cox (1894-U), born Harnett, NC, and Sally Turnage (1897-1922), born Johnston, NC, whom resided in Durham, NC. He was one of twin boys. He was fostered on the Zimmerman farm and later adopted by the Zimmermans. While he typically began using the Zimmerman last name around 1930, during WWII they required he use his biological name. He eventually legally changed his name in 1963. Whatever difficulties this caused during his adult life are not know, but likely quite complex. From his marriage to Margie, they had six known children, three which lived to adulthood: Carolyn S *Temple* (1945-2018), Joseph E (12 May 1946 - 12 May 1946), Jessie Thomas (19 Jan 1947 - 19 Jan 1947), Claude C Jr (13 Jan 1948 - 25 Jan 1948), James Claude "Jimmie" (1949-U), James "Jimmie" (1950-U),

Research Note:

It is not clear when Claude Cox Zimmerman was fostered and adopted. He does appear on the 1920 Census of his biological parents. However, his mother died in 1922. His birth records, and military registration, state he was born in Durham, NC to William "Willie" Cox (27) and Sallie Turnage Cox (21) and was the second of twin boys. The certificate also states his name was changed by court order on 11 Sep 1963. He appears on the 1930 Census with his adoptive parents, but is listed as a boarder, age 11, with the last name Cox, not Zimmerman. Hence, at this time he was likely in a foster program. Yet, on his 1940 military draft registration form Claude lists his last name as Zimmerman and signs as Zimmerman. Yet, later military records indicate that he retained the last name Cox during his career in the Army, serving along side his brother Freddie Cox. Claude later continues to use the last name Zimmerman, marrying Mary Fannie Moore in Salem, Roanoke, VA, on 08 Dec 1939. Claude was in the Army at the time of his fathers death in 1958. Claude's mother's name is somewhat in question. She states her maiden name is Turnage on the birth records for her children. Yet, her marriage license to Willie states her last name is Strickland. The on-line records at

FamilSearch are not clear either, so we do not intend to unravel this mystery at this time.

Zimmerman, Cora Gertrude (1885 - 1963)

Person Note:

From her marriage to Marshall "Luther", they had one child that died in infancy, not much information really known. An article is attached. From her marriage to William A Frye, they had one known child, Willie Mae *Carter* (1917-1984), and also remained in a guardianship role to Cletta Mable Waller *Bailey*, Marshall's niece, throughout her youth and likely provided family support for her half-sibling Elmer Lonsell Frye.

Zimmerman, Cornelia Albertine (1877 - 1960)

Person Note:

From her marriage to Lewis, they had no known children.

Research Note:

Neither Lewis' nor Cornelia's gravestones seem to have their proper birth years, based on the majority of their records, including dates provided by each other. Both were born in the same year, 1877. Cornelia's gravestone has both the birth and death year incorrect, stating 1871-1961, rather than 1877-1960. And, apparently Lewis wasn't very sure of Nellie's age either, as he states she is quite younger on both their 1910 and 1920 censuses. By the time of her death though, he does provide an accurate birth date on her death certificate.

Zimmerman, Daisy Dean (1885 - 1963)

Person Note:

From Daisy's marriage to Lawrence Walter DeLapp, they had seven known children: Phoebe Alice (never married) (1909-1991), Rosa Ann *Hedrick* (1910-1987), Joe Jackson (1913-1995), Felix Albert (1915-2002), Diana Lynn *Hege* (1919-1985), Mary Louise *Kimel* (1922-1997), John Lawrence (1924-2012).

Zimmerman, Daniel (1828 - 1900)

Person Note:

Daniel was likely one of the founding members of the Elbaville United Methodist Church, established in 1880 and part of the Mocksville Circuit. The cornerstones are engraved as 1882, and the land deeds were dated June of 1880 with the Ellis's as grantee's. Besides the Ellis's, the many other older family surnames at the church include Bailey, Ellis, Fry, Foster, Lyon, Haneline, Markland, Mechum, Myers, Orrell, Robertson, Sidden, Tucker, Waller and Zimmerman.

Research Note:

Daniel's listing in the 1850 Census while living with his parents contains a mark that he was, or had been married. After further inspection, it appears the enumerator confused the columns on numerous entries, even children, marking them as married. Hence, we believe that mark to be in error.

Following Daniel's death, there were many land disputes among his children and widow, of which the records provide valuable confirmation as to the existence and names of each child, especially the females. Unfortunately, the disputes lingered for several years and resulted in very little for any of the plaintiffs or defendants.

There seem to be more than one Daniel Zimmerman in the Davie and Davidson county areas during this period, causing several previous researchers to intermix them on-line, which is understandable. But, there enough records to show that our Daniel was in the same farming community for the majority of his life.

At least one researcher in 2012 listed additional children for Daniel and Margaret, i.e. Fanny S and David C Zimmerman. But, no source or citation is provided to indicate where they obtained that information. They do not appear on any records currently available. So, we will not show them as children for now in hopes new records will show up. Daniel C is more likely Daniel A (Alexander, "Alex"), son of Daniel and Phoebe. Further research is needed.

On his second wife's (Phoebe) census in 1910, she states she has had eight children, six of which are living. This may help us decide whether the entry for a Martha Jane (1867-1867) was accurate. Martha Jane had no sources, citations or other facts entered when created on FamilySearch in 2012 by a researcher. She was also listed as born in Forsyth, which is not likely. However, there is a

large gap of time between adjacent siblings, approximately four years. So, a child born between 1866-1870 would be likely.

Zimmerman, Daniel Alexander (1881 - 1910)

Person Note:

Daniel Alexander "Alex" remains a mystery, for now. Extensive searches of he and his family and associates can find no record of what happened to him after 1901. He was to be under guardianship of B.O. Morris, along with his sister Cora. By 1909, Cora has married. By 1910, Daniel Alexander "Alex" does not appear on any censuses, even using various spellings and wildcards. However, his mother states on her 1910 Census that she has had 8 children, 6 living, and we can account for the other 5, meaning Daniel must still be living. But, in her 1914 obituary his is not listed as a surviving child. See more in research notes.

Research Note:

In his mothers 1910 Census, she lists she has had eight children, with six still living. Thus, Daniel must still be alive in 1910, as we can account for the other five. Daniel is not listed as a surviving son in his mothers obituary in 1914, nor a surviving brother in his half-sisters obituary (Eliza R. Crews) in 1945, but his brother Cicero is. So, we can conclude Daniel Alexander has died between 1910-1914.

Daniel and Cora were appointed a guardian by the courts on 22 Jul 1901 being Benjamin Owen Morris (1857-1944), whom was a the time post master, shortly later Clerk of Court. But, we do not find Daniel in his home in the 1910 Census. Just another clue.

Daniel seems to have gone by his middle name, using Alex, which he used to co-sign on his sister Minnie's marriage license. He is mentioned in his father's probate more than once. Once in 1901 when he was a minor, requiring guardianship with his sister Cora; 1902 when listed as a minor during the petition to sell land from his father's estate; 1902 when subpoenaed to appear in court for probate. A search of the guardian index for Davie County does not reveal Daniel and Cora, nor their guardian, B.O. Morris, except for Mr. Morris as guardian for another child. So, most likely they remained with their mother and of course were soon adults by the time all the probate proceedings for their father were completed around 1904/1905.

Some researchers use an old entry of Daniel having died in 1898, without any source or citation. However, there are no newspapers for that year, so it is possible this is why any news is slipping through the cracks. It's possible.

Not to be confused with Alexander C Zimmerman (1847-1929) whom was married to Amanda Jane Sink (1855-1914), as he often went by Alex. They were a well off family raising a large family in Davidson County, many of which became physicians. Alexander C is related, being the grandson of Daniel Thomas Zimmerman (1774-1855) and Elizabeth Knauss *Zimmerman* (1777-1814).

Zimmerman, Daniel Thomas (1774 - 1855)

Research Note:

On his 1830 Census, David is listed as age 60-70, with one female in the home, age 70-80, no children. While it is not clearly indicated on the census the location, there are only two pages for this general location. All pages from 213 to this page are included in the Stokes, NC section of the filmed censuses. This would also agree with the next census, since it would be unlikely they would relocate at such an advanced age.

On his 1840 Census, David is listed as age 60-70, with one female in the home, age 60-70, no children, both residing in Stokes, NC. A notation on the page lists the location as the Southfork District, Stokes County, Fork of High Rock and Hollow Road.

On the 1850 Census, we find Daniel living with his daughter and son-in-law, Susan and David Todd and family, age 76.

Zimmerman, Daughter (1829 - 1840)

Person Note:

George and Mary's first daughter appears on their 1830 Census as under age 5. Yet, no definitive information has been located for her. It is impossible to tell whether the one female, age 5-10, in the 1840 Census is their second daughter Mary, but likely is, meaning their first daughter likely has died.

Zimmerman, David (1837 - 1868)

Person Note:

While a definitive article was not found, early researchers state that David and his wife Nancy both died of food poisoning, which certainly makes sense given their deaths are so close together. The reason for the death of their infant Joseph a few years prior was not known. The remaining two children were initially placed in guardianship under their uncle, Junius [James] R Evans, and later were provided an inheritance from their grandfather, George Zimmerman.

Zimmerman, David C (1856 - 1860)

Person Note:

David C was entered as a child by a researcher in 2012 without any sources, citations or notes as to why. So, since there is certainly a gap between the parents and their first known child, we will leave this child in place hoping for more records to be found in the future.

Zimmerman, Edward Boswell (1879 - 1962)

Person Note:

From Ed's marriage to Mollie they had twelve known children: Ava Merle *Chambers* (1901-1942), James Henry (1902-1996), Jesse Lambeth (1904-1975), Mamie Elizabeth *Turner* (1905-1994), Mary Louise *Rudder* (1908-2005), Ruth *Davis* (1911-2013), Guy Stanley (1913-2004), Nora Mae *Lewis* (1914-2012), Alma Helen *Wilkerson* (1915-2012), Edward Flint (1917-1918), twins Myrtle (1918-1918) and Walter Jeffries (1918-1919). Following the death of Mollie, Ed never remarried.

Research Note:

Two twins born to Eddie Boswell Zimmerman and Mollie Bett Long are buried at the Samuel A Dixon Family Cemetery, Ceppo, Person, NC, those being Myrtle who died one night after birth and Edward who lived to about ten months.

Zimmerman, Elizabeth (1835 - 1906)

Person Note:

From her marriage to Berry Call, they had one known child, Susan "Sue" Anna *Orrender* (1862-1944) who remained in Davie County her entire life. From her marriage to Milton Hobbs, they had two known children, Julius (1866-1902) and Daniel Jackson (1868-1939).

Research Note:

Betsy is mentioned in her fathers probate in 1851 as being a minor - "*That Jesse Zimmerman, Daniel Zimmerman, Eliza Byerly (wife of Hiram Byerly) of full age, and Anne, Sally, Betsey, Thomas, Jackson and Susan Zimmerman infants of tender years are his heirs at law.*"

Betsy would have been left a bit destitute when Berry died, if it were not for the proper and good administration of his estate by Richmond and Samuel Bailey and J.A. Charles. Their final disposition of the estate was very honest and allowed Betsy to continue living on the farm with her child. The final court order stated on 28 Sep 1863, "*...proceed to lay off and allot Betsy Coll & child (widow of Berry Coll) dec'd, one years support, to wit; all the wheat on hand; all the corn on hand, one horse, one cow & calf & one yearling, one sow & five shoats, two beds & the necessary coverings, cupboard and contents, one Buscane, six chairs, cooking utensils, water vessels, wash tubs, wash pot, one sad iron, shovel & tongs, all the dried fruit on hand, garden, potato patches & cotton patch, all the poultry on hand, one mirror, fifty dollars to purchase bacon, thirty five dollars to purchase salt, thirty dollars to buy leather, forty dollars to buy groceries & dye stuffs, forty dollars to buy wool & cotton, all the oats on hand, all the spun yarn & cloth on hand, all the soap & soap grease on hand, one stack fodder,...*".

Most records agree that her daughter, Susan Anna *Orrender*, was born in April of 1862. However, given that Greenbury (Berry) died in December of 1860, it is not possible that Susan was Greenbury's child. This was most likely an additional incentive for the estate administrators to have special consideration for her account and wellbeing.

Not to be confused with her husbands relative, Elizabeth Call (1836-1922) who died near Mocksville and is buried at Fork Baptist Church Cemetery.

Zimmerman, Elizabeth A (1877 - 1952)

Person Note:

From her marriage to James, they had nine know children: Etta Landers *Chambers* (1900-1973), Arch James (1902-1984), Jesse Clifton (1904-1978), Eddie Carlton (1906-1975), Lottie Mae *Walker* (1908-1995), Marion "Buck" Thomas (1910-1966), William Henry (1911-1980), Mary *Stephens* (1914-2007), Sally Sue *Slaughter* (1916-2003).

Zimmerman, Elizabeth Roberta (1862 - 1945)

Person Note:

From Eliza's marriage to James, they had eight known children, seven of which lived to adulthood: Avor [Avery, Ava] *Gobble* (1881-1959), Zachariah Zoba (1882-1952), Daniel James (1884-1969), Laura Charlotte *Hartley* (1886-1966), Ruth Cleveland *Hobbs* (1893-1956), Margaret Elizabeth *Lomax* (1893-1963), Irma [Erma] Roberta *Craver* (1898-1988).

Research Note:

On their 1900 Census, Eliza lists she has had eight children, seven living. Eliza's whereabouts in 1940 could not be determined from census data. But, her death certificate indicates she resided in Lexington, Davidson, NC. So, it is most likely she was living in town, but did not make it onto a census.

Zimmerman, Emma Virginia (1872 - 1954)

Research Note:

No marriage record in Davie or Davidson counties can be found, under either name or variation of names, for the period of between 1890-1895. The marriage date was originally entered by a FamilySearch member in 2016 with no source given. However, their census records seem to agree with 1892 being their marriage year. Newspapers for Mocksville, Davie, NC are not available for June of that year.

On their 1900 Census, Emma and Wiley state that they have had no children, and Maggie Bell Tucker is their niece, age 5. Most websites show her as a biological child, which is confusing. Given her name shown in 1900, she likely was not yet legally adopted. By the 1910 Census, Maggie is listed with the last name Sidden, possibly indicating an adoption or legal process has happened. Emma and Wiley still report they have had no children of their own.

Zimmerman, Etta (1896 - 1972)

Person Note:

From her marriage to Berkley Roberson Daniel, they had two known children, George Cleve (1925-2013), Harold Zane (1927-2002).

Research Note:

Their son, George Cleve (always called Cleve), married Florence Ann Taylor, whom was a close friend of the Robert Weldon and Annie Dora Zimmerman-Davis children of Caswell County.

Zimmerman, Evelyn Wilson (1924 - 2009)

Person Note:

From her marriage to Ralph Ogburne Vernon, they had at least four known children: Wilbert Sidney (1949-2008), Cyrus Cordell (1947-U), Susie Louellen *White* (1955-U), Calvin Hogue (1956-U).

Zimmerman, Fanny S (1853 - 1860)

Person Note:

Fanny was entered as a child by a researcher in 2012 without any sources, citations or notes as to why. So, since there is certainly a gap between the parents and their first known child, we will leave this child in place hoping for more records to be found in the future.

Zimmerman, Frances Marie (1936 - 2007)

Person Note:

From her marriage to Paul, they had four known children, three whom lived to adulthood: Rodger Paul (1955-U), Lynnwood Mark (1957-U), Infant Boy (05 Oct 1961 - 05 Oct 1961), Lisa Renee *Johnson* (1963-U).

Zimmerman, Fred Hill (1889 - 1977)

Person Note:

From his marriage to Betty, they had one known child, Roy Franklin (1926-1972). Roy passed away quite early from a heart attack.

Research Note:

The military desertion charge against Fred seemed to be a common theme among his Company. During the month of December, a number of men were listed first as AWOL and then deserters in the Morning Reports, likely as rebellion for some problems encountered in the command. Fred had also requested exemption during registration based on parental dependence, but of course that was not considered adequate for a World War.

Zimmerman, George (1809 - 1875)

Research Note:

Like his siblings, George does not appear on his parents census in 1830, appearing separately on his own. However, his marriage status in 1830 and his marriage bond dates do not quite align, in that he is married with one child in 1830, yet we find his bond dated 1832. This seems to have been more of an issue with either the availability of the courts, or unknown requirement by George, rather than a mistake in the paperwork. The reason may also have been related to Elizabeth's age, as she would have been about 14 years old in 1829 and the age of consent was 16. Hence, by delaying the bond, they would have been legal.

By the 1870 Census, we find George widowed, his daughter Mary (Polly) also widowed and living with him along with her two children.

George died unexpectedly without a will in 1875. His probate, administered by his son Alexander, states as much. George had a moderate estate and land matters were settled quickly. The material matters carried out for two more years. Two minor children were listed, those named as J Lindsay and Washington Mercham [Meachum] Zimmerman, both being under the guardianship of Alexander's elder sister Mary Snyder [Snider] and her husband K.D. Snyder [Snider] and a J.R. Evans. Further reading in the probate reveals these were children of George's son, David Zimmerman (1837-1868) and Nancy Evans (1838-1868), whom George had previous guardianship of, they being Junius Lindsay Zimmerman (1864-1954) and Washington Meachum Zimmerman (1866-1950).

Zimmerman, George Jesse (1826 - 1861)

Person Note:

The 1850 Census of "Jesse Zimmerman" provides a definitive link between Jesse and his future in-laws, the Kimbrough's. Jesse is working as a distiller in Caswell County, NC, and residing in the home of William N Kimbrough and family, an uncle to Susan, Jesse's future wife. Without this tidbit of information, it would be difficult to ensure that this Jesse Zimmerman is the same, since his family preferred to remain a few counties to the west in Davie County. George Jesse served in Company H of the 6th NC Infantry Regiment, but never saw service. He was sick upon arrival at Camp Jones and died shortly after arrival of Yellow Fever, likely contracted during travel from North Carolina. George J Zimmerman is believed to be buried at Camp Jones Civil War Encampment Cemetery near Bristoe, VA along with the majority of those whom died of disease or wounds.

On the 1870 Census for George Jesse's widow, Susan, we find three known children (Henry age 19, George age 16 and Ann age 11) and one previously unknown child, James, age 4. Since this cannot be the biological child of George Jesse, it would require considerable research to determine who may be the biological father. But, we include James in Susan's descendants for future reference and research.

Research Note:

No pension application has ever been located for George Jesse, nor his wife. Hence, we can probably conclude this is due to her passing before the early 1880's, when most applications were being processed in Caswell County.

Per James A "Jay" Johnson, c2012 - *"George 'Jesse' Zimmerman was our great great grandfather. He was born in North Carolina and lived in Caswell county, during the 1850s and 1860s. Jesse married Susan S. Kimbrough in 1853 and together they had three children, Henry, George, and Ann. According to US Census records, Jesse worked as a mechanic and distiller. In 1861 his belongings were modest, he was not yet a landowner, and he owned no slaves. As the events of the 'War Between the States' enveloped North Carolina and Caswell county, many local men and women were drawn into the conflict. So too was Jesse. On June 18th, 1861, he was among the volunteers who mustered with the 'Caswell Boys' at Prospect Hill, and formed Company H, 6th Regiment, North Carolina State Troops (Infantry). After a period of training at Camp Alamance, near Burlington, North Carolina the Caswell Boys were ordered to Virginia, with the 6th Regiment and reached Manassas, Virginia on July 19th. They fought in battle under General Longstreet and decisively engaged in the Battle of First Manassas (July 21, 1861). The northern forces were soundly defeated. After the battle, thousands of Confederate soldiers were encamped in the fields around Bristoe Station, Virginia. This large encampment was called 'Camp Jones'. Here for several months, Confederate soldiers from all over the south would endure hard winter conditions and be exposed to numerous illnesses and diseases. Nearly 1,000 men died and were buried at Bristoe Station during this time. This was the fate of George 'Jesse' Zimmerman. He contracted Typhoid Fever and died on September 17th, 1861."*

A reference from James A "Jay" Johnson - <https://www.waymarking.com/waymarks/WMF6DY>: *Hundreds of Confederate soldiers died of disease while encamped at Bristoe Station following the Battle of First Manassas and were buried in the surrounding fields. See maps and coordinates N 38° 43.614 W 077° 32.678; 18S E 278795 N 4289545. Shortly after the Battle of Bull Run or First Manassas in July 1861, many of the Confederate troops set up encampments in the northern Virginia area. Camp Jones was located near the Orange & Alexandria Railroad at Bristoe Station. It was considered ideal because it was far enough from the stink of the battlefield, near to the railroad for supplies, had a fresh water spring, and sat on high ground. Infantry regiments from Alabama, Mississippi, North Carolina, Tennessee and Virginia occupied Camp Jones from August through October. Unfortunately, due to close quarters and unsanitary conditions, diseases such as dysentery, typhoid and measles quickly spread. Hundreds of men died and were buried in the surrounding fields in cemeteries dedicated to each state. Historical documents and archeological research have indicated the approximate location of the burials, but only the cemetery for the 10th Alabama has been positively identified, in part because of three stone grave markers and several large depressions. In 2011, the cemetery was cleared as part of an Eagle Scout project and two more markers were discovered. News of the cemetery has brought information from descendants and preservationist groups who are helping to identify the more than 90 soldiers believed buried there. A nearby overgrown plot of land is believed to be the Mississippi cemetery, but remains unverified. The Camp Jones site and the Alabama cemetery are part of the 133-acre Bristoe Station Battlefield Heritage Park in Bristow, Virginia. There is a 1-mile Tragedy in Camp and The Battle of Kettle Run combined self-guided trail walking tour. Stops 1 & 2 cover Camp Jones and the Confederate Cemeteries. A trail that leads to the Alabama Cemetery is a short distance beyond Stop 2. The posted coordinates are to the beginning of the walking tour and a Confederate Cemeteries marker installed by the Prince William County Historical Commission.*

Zimmerman, George Washington (1855 - 1939)

Research Note:

George's birth year could be a point of confusion if we solely depended on the census data. On the 1860 Census of his father, he is reported as age 10, being 5 years older than his brother Henry, age 5. On the 1870 Census of his mother, he is reported as age 16, his brother Henry age 19, his sister Ann age 11, and another brother (not yet clearly identified as a son of George Jesse) James age 4. On his 1880 Census, he lists his age as 24. On his 1900 Census, he lists he was born in August of 1855, now age 44. On his 1910 Census, he lists his age as 54. So, it appears early census data was not as accurate as those between 1880 to 1910, and he was most probably born in 1855.

On their 1900 Census, they report eight children born and eight living, which accounts for all the known children. The children are not listed in perfect order, and their birth dates vary slightly from other records. But, for the most part, the dates are very close and provide an adequate account of their ages.

Zimmerman, Georgia Anna (1868 - 1943)

Person Note:

From her marriage to Martin Luther Hartley, they had one known child, Jackson Nay Hartley (1894-1925). Jackson died rather young in Winston-Salem, Forsyth, NC from a "mitral valve lesion" and was buried at Emmanuel Episcopal Church, Brook Hill, Henrico, VA, the resting place of his wives family.

From her marriage to Richard Grant Foster, they had no known children.

Research Note:

Her earliest record, the 1870 Census, lists her as Georgianna, as do several later censuses. But, since her final records use Georgia Anna, we will utilize that herein. Oddly, on her death certificate, her second husband, Richard G Foster, could not name her parents, listing them as unknown. They had been married for nearly forty years, so we will attribute that to his remorse.

Her birth year and age has always been questionable. Two discrepancies are Georgia Anna's appearance on the 1870 Census at age 2, and her 1880 Census at age 12, her birth year being closer to 1868. She states on both the marriage license in 1893 that she is 21, and on the 1900 Census that she is 28 and born in Jan 1872, both of those records being a closer match. However, her 1940 Census she states she is 72 years old, placing her birth as we suspect, in 1868. And, at some point, she probably had difficulty explaining how she could be born after her mother had passed away prior to 1870. Oddly her gravestone also uses 1872, which is probably the birth year most of her family knew for most of her life.

Zimmerman, Gloris Fay (1939 - 2023)

Person Note:

From her marriage to James Douglas, they had five known children, possibly more.

Research Note:

Gloris's birth year on her obituary and gravestone do not match with her 1940 Census. The census would indicate she was born closer to 1931 or 1932. No definitive record of her birth is available at this time.

Obituary (on-line), Sigler Funeral Home, Lucedale, MS:

Gloris Fay Guin, age 83, of Lucedale, MS died Wednesday, May 24, 2023 at Sparrows Hills Personal Care of Lucedale, MS. Mrs. Guin was born August 16, 1939 in Roxboro, NC. She is the daughter of the late John H. Zimmerman and the late Ruth (Chisenhall) Zimmerman. She married James Douglas "Sarge" Guin on December 9, 1966. Sarge preceded her Home on May 4, 2006. Fay was also preceded in death by two stepsons, two sister, two brothers and one nephew.

Mrs. Guin was a member of the Bexley Baptist Church where she was actively involved in the church's ministry. Fay was a member of the Eastern Star. She was dedicated to helping other with a giving heart.

The funeral services will be held 3:00 pm on Friday, May 26, 2023 at Bexley Baptist Church, 2242 Bexley Crossroads Road, Lucedale, MS with Rev. Larry Havard officiating. Interment will follow in Bexley Baptist Church Cemetery. Calling hours will be Friday, May 26, 2023 from 2:00-3:00pm at Bexley Baptist Church. Pall bearers will be: Donnis Guin, Nick Guin, Matt Clark, Jacob Papania, Zick Guin, and Abe Havard.

She is survived by, 1 step daughter and 2 step sons, 2 brothers, 15 grandchildren, 31 Great grandchildren, 21 great great grandchildren and numerous nieces and nephews. She also had 2 special friends, Nelda Bradley and George Ecroyd, plus her 8 year old dog "Baby" who she loved very much.

A special thanks to Dr. Michael S. Huber, MD, Sparrow Hills Personal Care and Gentiva Hospice for all the loving care they gave to Mrs. Guin.

Sigler Funeral Home, 601-947-3112, www.siglerfuneral.com, 4248 Main Street, Lucedale, MS, is in charge of arrangements.

Zimmerman, Henry Jackson (1858 - 1931)

Person Note:

Henry also marries a woman named Phoebe, the same as his step-mother, making separating records a bit more difficult. Following the death of his father in 1900, he becomes embroiled in land disputes with the family for about five years. Hence, his presence is well documented.

Research Note:

Henry's obituary was in the Lexington newspaper, The Dispatch, on 02 Feb 1931, however that copy is not on-line and has not been obtained. It is listed in the obituary index provided by the Davidson County Library.

Zimmerman, Ida Alzena (1866 - 1897)

Person Note:

Ida's grave is not marked, but we can be fairly certain she would have been buried at the preferred family cemetery of Elbaville Methodist Church. This also matches her short obituary in the Davie Times paper, which stated "buried at Elbaville". Her cause of death is unknown. We also assume from her obituary that she was not married, as she was referred to as "Ida Zimmerman".

Zimmerman, Jackson (1840 - 1894)

Research Note:

Jackson is mentioned in her fathers probate in 1851 as being a minor - "*That Jesse Zimmerman, Daniel Zimmerman, Eliza Byerly (wife of Hiram Byerly) of full age, and Anne, Sally, Betsey, Thomas, Jackson and Susan Zimmerman infants of tender years are his heirs at law.*"

On the 1870 Census, Jackson, age 27, is now widowed with one daughter, Georgianna age 2, and his mother Susan, age 70, residing with him. His future wife to be, Sarah Satterfield [Sappenfield] is living on the adjacent farm, widowed, with one daughter, Coreah, age 2.

Zimmerman, James A (1866 - Unknown)

Person Note:

James A (1866 -) was the 4th child listed on his mothers 1870 Census. He could not be the natural son of George Jesse Zimmerman since he died during the Civil War in 1861. More research is

needed.

Zimmerman, Jesse (1883 - 1887)

Person Note:

Little Jessie's grave marker information on the cemetery record indexes of NC was important in verifying the writing on the stone, as by the 2000's it was badly worn. Why his last name was shortened to Zimmon remains unexplained.

Zimmerman, Jesse Garfield (1880 - 1966)

Person Note:

The farm in which Jesse and Minnie lived was purchased from Jesse's sister's husband, George W Minor, husband of Betty Evelyn, in 1907 of about 85 acres. Jesse's mother was also included on the deed, likely to ensure for her long term care in case something happened to Jesse or Minnie. This remained their home their entire lives.

From his marriage to Minnie, they had nine known children, eight of whom lived to adulthood.

Floyd Clifton (1904-1986), who married Mary Odell Pyrtle (1906-2005) in 1927 in Forsyth, NC. They resided in various states along the east coast, both of whom later retired to Florida. Floyd died 29 Nov 1986 in Pinellas, FL; his burial was not recorded, thus he may have been cremated.

Thomas Jackson (1906-1990), who married Pauline "Polly" Grubbs (1913-1983) about 1930 and resided in Guilford and Buncombe, NC most of their lives. Both are buried at Guilford Memorial Park, Greensboro, Guilford, NC.

Herman C (1908-1928), who was single, and resided in Davie, NC with his parents. He died of liver cancer at an early age. He is buried at Elbaville UMC Cemetery, Advance, Davie, NC.

Helen Eudene "Dene" Roche (1910-2010), who married James Joseph Roche (1909-U) in 1932 in Suffolk, NY. James immigrated from Ireland, his genealogy not well documented). They lived for many years in Washington, DC. Dene is buried at Elbaville UMC Cemetery, Advance, Davie, NC.

Mary Beatrice Brown-Purdy (1912-1993), who married James Edward Brown (1910-1958), born Ashboro, NC, about 1935. They had no children and resided mostly in Washington DC. James died in an auto accident in Waldorf, Maryland in Sept of 1958 and is buried at Forest Lawn Cemetery, Greensboro, Guilford, NC. Beatrice later married Raymond Purdy and returned to Davie, NC. She is buried at Elbaville UMC Cemetery, Advance, Davie, NC.

Sarah Edythe Whelan (1915-2011), who married James Emmett Whelan (1914-1993) in 1941 in Forsyth, NC. They lived many years in Washington, DC as well, both returning to North Carolina for a portion of their life, then removing to Waldorf, Maryland. James died there in 1993, Edyth in 06 Sep 2011. They had two known children, James T and Michael E Whelan.

Lacy Greene (1917-1917), an infant boy who lived less than one month, and is buried at Elbaville UMC Cemetery, Advance, Davie, NC.

Louie Cicero (1919-1991), who married Mary Lillian Orrell (1921-2012) on 06 Nov 1942 in Davie, NC. They resided mostly in Davie, NC. Both are buried at Elbaville UMC Cemetery, Advance, Davie, NC. They had three known children, one daughter and two sons.

Ruby Lee Cope (1923-2000), who married Samuel Junie Cope (1921-1989) in 1941 in Davie, NC. They resided all their lives in Davie, NC. Both are buried at Elbaville UMC Cemetery, Advance, Davie, NC. They had five children, four boys and one girl.

Research Note:

On their 1910 Census, Jessie and Minnie report having had three children, three living. On the 1920 Census, Jessie's mother, Sarah, is living with he and his family, she states she is age 75, widowed. Jessie has seven children, Floyd (15), Thomas (12), Herman (10), Eudene (8), Beatrice (7), Edith (4 11/12), Louie (10/12). Missing would be Lacy Greene (male, 1917-1917).

On Jesse's WWI registration he states his birth year as 1881. Yet, most other records, including his SSA, defer to 1880.

Zimmerman, Jessie Thomas (1928 - 1983)

Person Note:

From his marriage to Rose, they had at least three known children, Rosemarie Williams (1955-U), Jessie T Jr (1956-U), Nanette Jane Foster (1958-U).

Research Note:

From his first marriage to Colleen V Hall, they had no known children.

Zimmerman, Johann Christian (1726 - 1793)

Person Note:

Notes from Barry Whitfield c2021: This information was taken from Frances Moran's thorough

research, which I found at her website, <http://www.fmoran.com>.

According to his Moravian memoir, was Johann Christian Zimmerman born 04 November 1726 at Hof, a small village south of Siegen in the province of Nassau-Dillenburg, to unknown parents. Christian was brought up in the Reformed religion and received Holy Communion after reaching the required age and worked in the local iron ore mines near Hof. He left his home on 07 May 1751 due to war and religious turmoil with France, traveled to Rotterdam, Holland and boarded the ship NEPTUNE which stopped at Cowes, England and arrived at Philadelphia on 23 September, four and a half months later. He could write his name as his signature in Strassburger list 171C matches his signature on his Will 42 years later. The next seven years are not documented, but he probably was an indentured servant to pay for the ship's passage (his Will stated " And I do hereby firmly declare that not one of my surviving children shall after my decease be bound out as a servant by my Executors or by any other person"). Christian married Catharina Meyer, widow of Johannes Jans (or Jansen) on 04 May 1758 in PA and they moved to NC the same year and settled just south of the Wachovia line on Fry's Creek near Adam Spach, southeast of the Friedberg Meeting House shown on a 1766 Moravian map. He later was granted 570 acres (grants no. 1218 and 1501). He and Catharina joined the Friedberg Society in 1782 and received into the Friedberg congregation in 1783. They were the parents of thirteen children, all born at Friedberg. All children, except one year old Anna, survived him when he died on 14 March 1793 after a violent asthma attack, and was buried at Friedberg God's Acre.

Johann Christian Zimmerman was born Nov 4, 1726 in Hof, Nassau-Dillenburg, Germany, and died Mar 14, 1793 in Friedberg NC. He immigrated on the Neptune in September 1751, and in 1758 married the widow Anna Catharina Meyer Jensen (1739-1808), daughter of Matthias Meyer & Anna Barbara Binckele (who later married Johann Valentin Frey). Christian and Catharina moved from PA to NC in 1758. There they bought 570 acres near the Friedberg Meeting House on the south side of Frey's Creek adjacent to settler Adam Spach's property. Moravian records indicate that Christian and Catharina were threatened by Indians shortly after their arrival and were invited by Br. August Gottlieb Spangenberg to take shelter in the fort at Bethabara in 1760 for several months.

Further information found:

Immigration: 23 SEP 1751 PENNSYLVANIA

Event: 500 acre tract near Friedburg Meeting House, south side of Frey's Creek, 1786.

Note: After leaving his native county during the Seven Years War with France, passenger list for the Neptune for Captain James Wier. Christian and Catharina moved to North Carolina in 1758 where he later was issued land grants by the State of North Carolina, nicknamed "Moravian Zimmerman".

Zimmerman, John Green (1873 - 1965)

Person Note:

From his marriage to Minnie, they had five known children: Willie "Bill" Green (1904-1988), Nubie "Newby" Caviness (1908-1979), Sallie Lee *Adcock* (1916-2012), Hallie Mae *Royster-Williams* (1918-2011), John Green Jr (1920-bef.1930).

Research Note:

In 1918 John states his residence is Semora, but in Caswell County. This is not unusual, since the counties are adjacent and their boundaries changed over the years. It could be he was working a farm in Caswell, but considered he should register in Person County, since that was his major and permanent residence.

Zimmerman, John Henry (1852 - 1939)

Person Note:

Most of what we know about John Henry is from the thorough research of Barry Whitfield, between 2008-2021. Barry is the grandson of James Henry Zimmerman, the son of Edward Boswell Zimmerman. Barry's family inherited many important artifacts, images and records from the Zimmerman's and has utilized them to compose an extensive family history. Currently, his summary is posted on-line at <https://barrywhitfield8.wixsite.com/home/zimmerman>. However, as life always changes, these webpage summaries may not always be available. See a summary in the research notes.

John Henry's children with Ruth Mabel can most easily be seen in the 1940 Census, Ruth still living in Woodsdale Township of Person County at her residence, with her cousin Graham Chisenhall (age 17) listed as head, herself (age 34) listed as widowed, Ramona age 3, Gloria age 8. Also in the home are Ruth's mother, Dela (age 56) listed as single, and whom would be Graham's father, John

(age 54) listed as widowed. The relationships on this census do not make much sense, and Graham is most likely the eldest son of Ruth's father's first marriage to Annie L Harris (1896-1925), and of course the Della and John listed are Ruth's mother and step-father. The informant being Ruth, she may simply have explained the relations oddly to the census taker. And, since little John H C is missing, we can confirm his death prior to 1940.

Research Note:

The 1910 Census from Woodsdale Township in Person county was either slightly damaged by water, or not properly scanned. Hence, it is not indexed properly and makes finding the Zimmermans quite difficult. That is why most genealogy trees do not include those census records in their trees.

History from Barry Whitfield - <https://barrywhitfield8.wixsite.com/home/zimmerman> :

"Susan and George Jessie's son, John Henry moved to Person Co., NC where he married Sallie B. Dixon on 20 December. Sallie was born on April 18, 1851, to Elizabeth Duncan* and Samuel Dixon*. Their marriage is listed in the Marriage Register of Person County. There is no date given but is believed to be 1870. They are both 21 and living in Cunningham Township. A Justice of Peace, J.J Jones, performed the marriage at the home of her parents. Witnesses were Sallie's father, R. G. Brooks, and E. J. Evans.*

John Henry and Sallie had four children. John Green was born on January 14, 1873, and married (his 2nd cousin once remove) Minnie Harris, he died on May 6, 1965, and is buried at Oak Grove Methodist Church. Elizabeth A. "Mollie" was born on November 15, 1877. She married James "Jim" Archer Whitt on January 7, 1900, at the home of her parents. Eddie Boswell was born on September 20, 1879. Jesse was born on January 17, 1883, died 10 October 1887, and is buried in the Dixon Family Cemetery.*

Sallie died on April 19, 1924, and is buried in the Dixon Family Cemetery near Ceffo. A few years after Sallie's death, John Henry married Ruth Chisenhall. Their marriage was performed on December 17, 1926. John and Ruth had three children: John Henry Calvin, Ramona, and Gloria Grave. John Henry died at the age of 87 on June 28, 1939, and was buried next to Sallie.

Eddie Boswell married Mollie Bett Long, on December 5, 1900. The marriage was performed by J. P. Williams a Justice of Peace at the home of A. Clayton. Witnesses were C. D. Clayton, S. C. Barnett, and B. W. Long. Mollie Bett was the daughter of James T. Long* and Elizabeth (Puss) Clayton*. Mollie and Eddie had twelve children of which ten lived to adulthood. The youngest of these twelve children were twins born on December 26, 1918. A boy and a girl; Myrtle died the day she was born and Walter Jeffries died about a month short of his first birthday. Their final resting place is the Dixon Family Cemetery. Mollie died at the age of 60 on July 19, 1938, from appendicitis. Eddie lived as a widower for 23 years and died at the age of 83 on August 23, 1962. Both Eddie and Mollie are buried at Oak Grove Methodist Church in Person Co., NC."*

Zimmerman, John Peoples (1860 - 1937)

Person Note:

Following the death of his wife Nannie, John did not remarry. For a short time, he resided on part of the farm owned by his nephew, Wiley E Zimmerman.

Research Note:

At the time of their 1900 Census, they state they have had two children, two living. Hence, we do not suspect there were any more children than known already.

John's death records are often confused with a John A Zimmerman of Forsyth County that died in the same month. But, his records clearly delineate that he is a different person.

Zimmerman, Joseph Ernest (1883 - 1958)

Research Note:

It is not clear when their son, Claude Cox Zimmerman, was fostered and adopted. He does not appear on their 1920 Census. His birth records, and military registration, state he was born in Durham, NC to Willie Cox (27) and Sallie Turnage Cox (21) and was the second of twin boys. The certificate also states his name was changed by court order on 11 Sep 1963. He appears on the 1930 Census with his parents, but is listed as a boarder, age 11, with the last name Cox, not Zimmerman. Hence, at this time he was likely in a foster program. Yet, on his 1940 military draft registration form Claude lists his last name as Zimmerman and signs as Zimmerman. Yet, later military records indicate that he retained the last name Cox during his career in the Army, serving along side his brother Freddie Cox. Claude later continues to use the last name Zimmerman,

marrying Mary Fannie Moore in Salem, Roanoke, VA, on 08 Dec 1939. Claude was in the Army at the time of his fathers death in 1958.

Zimmerman, Junius (1854 - 1870)

Person Note:

Junius only shows on one record from his parents, the 1860 Census, age 6. He does not appear in 1870. It is possible that whatever caused the death of his mother also caused his death, which was quite common. Unfortunately, the Davie County death records are quite incomplete and provide no assistance in determining what happened to Junius.

Research Note:

At least one researcher entered Junius as "Jounious M Zimmerman", but did not provide any source or citation for that entry. Hence, we have no knowledge of why and will use the most common spelling, and that used in the 1860 Census.

Zimmerman, Junius Lindsay (1864 - 1954)

Person Note:

From their marriage, they had seven known children, five which lived to adulthood: Infant Son (18 Apr 1897-18 Apr 1897), Helen Beatrice *Mendenhall* (22 Jan 1899-22 Oct 1962), Orlene Bryon (28 Oct 1900-20 Apr 1902), Mildred C *Yarborough* (28 Feb 1903-16 Sep 1959), Mary Katherine "Kate" *Finley-Lindsay* (05 Nov 1905-16 Mar 1997), Julius Ellard (24 Nov 1908-15-Sep 1969), James Lee (30 Oct 1913-11 Mar 1993).

Research Note:

On their 1900 Census, Junius and Beatrice report they have had two children, one living. Junius also states he was born in Aug 1865 (age 35), Beatrice in Feb 1880 (age 20), having been married seven years, meaning Beatrice was 13 when she married, rather than 15 as previously thought. By their 1910 Census, they report having had six children, four living, he age 45, she age 32, married 15 years. Although we may never know for certain Beatrice's birth year, the possibility that she married at 13 could account for why she did not have children until four years later, in 1897, as well as why we could not locate the actual bond, as the age of consent was 16.

Zimmerman, Lelia Cora (1877 - 1917)

Person Note:

Lelia Cora Zimmerman never married. She tended to her mother for most of her life, acquiring appendicitis and later passing from an abscess and erysipelas (skin infection), likely complications of her surgery.

Research Note:

There was some difficulty in finding Lelia's obituary, as her middle name was unknown, and often believed to begin with an L based on her 1900 Census. Also, there was another Cora Zimmerman (married surname), that also died in 1917 in Forsyth, NC, adding to the confusion. But, that Cora was married an Oscar Zimmerman (1878-U) and can be placed with him during 1910. Her maiden name is unknown. Unfortunately, in 1917 the papers were filled with news of the war and many person notes of family matters were not printed.

Zimmerman, Margaretha Barbara (1759 - 1844)

Person Note:

From her marriage to Johann Heinrich Petree, they had at least two known children: John Henry (1783-1868) whom died in Stokes, NC; and, Margaretha Elizabeth (1799-1855), whom died in Smyth, Virginia.

Zimmerman, Martha Jane (1867 - 1867)

Person Note:

Martha does not appear on any on-line records, but was previously entered into the Mitchell Odell Foster genealogy, his mothers fathers line, by Lolita Rollins in about 2012. Some of her sources are listed, but not clearly associated with any particular people or citations within her booklet.

Research Note:

It seems a bit odd that the birth month provided for Martha Jane is the same as the death month of her younger sister, Ida Alzena. This may be coincidence, or may be a record error from past researchers.

Zimmerman, Mary (1835 - 1891)

Person Note:

From her marriage to Jacob, they had the following known children: Edward Clodfelter (1859-aft 1880) and Eliza S *Burk* (1861-1945).

From her marriage to Kehlin, they had one additional known child: John David (1876-1960).

Research Note:

We can be confident Mary had remarried by the time of her fathers probate, as her name is listed as Snyder [Snider].

Zimmerman, Mary Stella (1884 - 1957)

Person Note:

Mamie Stella Zimmerman never married. She remained with her parents and continued to support her father after her mothers death in 1926. She later moved in with her sister Annie Dora Davis in Danville, VA.

Research Note:

Mamie does not show up on any 1940 Censuses, at least not under a name that is recognizable.

She is likely helping a sibling, yet not indicated on their census at the time.

Family genealogist James A "Jay" Johnson found her death transcribed in the George Washington Zimmerman family bible, as recorded on 19 Jan 1959, bible manufactured by American Bible Society, 1893. The bible at that time in the possession of Wilbert Monroe Zimmerman of Pelham, Caswell, NC, registered in Caswell County Register of Deeds, miscellaneous record book 2, page 44.

Per family oral history, Mamie suffered from some neurological disorder and was in constant pain.

She often remained bedridden and cried in pain. Hence, she lived most of her life on the family farm in Caswell County, until she could no longer be properly cared for.

Zimmerman, Minnie Mae (1879 - 1948)

Person Note:

From her marriage to Early Edward, they had four known children: Chap Franklin (1901-1971), Nona Mae *Leonard* (1908-1993), Effie Leona *Craver* (1909-1992), Dessie Marie *Myers* (1913-1987).

Research Note:

On Minnie's marriage license (Dec 1900) she states she is 21 years old, which conflicts with other records by one year. Possibly, due to not having a parent there, the group decided it best to state she was 21. However, on the 1880 Census enumerated in April of that year, she is listed as being one year old. Hence, her birth year would be 1879. And, on the 1900 Census of her father, she is listed as being born April of 1879. We suspect that 1879 is correct and will use that date herein.

Note that on her marriage license her husbands surname was written as Myers, then partially crossed out, eventually becoming Mize. But, his parents names were not corrected. Early signed his name as Mize. Hence, the original written names of Myers leads to some confusion in genealogy research. The co-signer on the license with EE Mize appears to be Minnie's brother, Daniel Alexander "Alex" Zimmerman. Obviously, Minnie's father had died a few months prior.

Zimmerman, Oscar Henry (1890 - 1964)

Research Note:

Neither Oscar nor Nannie have gravestones at Providence Baptist Church, although their death certificates and other records indicate they should be buried there. The 2001 survey conducted by Marilyn M Girardi and Marie Cain also did not find a gravestone for them. That particular survey did indicate numerous fresh unmarked or unfinished burial locations, as well as hundreds of much older unmarked or never marked graves based on records and obituaries. All obituaries in the Danville papers agree that interment was at Providence Baptist Church. Note that there were numerous errors in obituaries, mostly related to his middle initial or suffix (Jr vs Sr).

Zimmerman, Oscar Henry (1920 - 2000)

Person Note:

From his marriage to Louise, they had two known children, one born premature not surviving to adulthood: Baby Zimmerman (29 May 1943), Carolyn A (1941-U).

Research Note:

Interestingly, the death certificate for their baby in 1943 states that it would be buried at a family cemetery, handled by Swicegood Funeral Home of Danville, VA. The reference to a family cemetery is unclear, as there is no known family cemetery in the country near their farm. It may have simply been a reference to where ever the rest of the family is normally buried. But, since we cannot

definitively locate any gravestones for the grandparents at Providence Baptist Church Cemetery, is raises an interesting question.

In the 1950 Census, we find Louise's father, George W Lynch, widowed, age 58, living with them.

Zimmerman, Ottie Daniel (1884 - 1950)

Person Note:

From his marriage to Sandria "Sandry", they had one known child, James Sandry Zimmerman (1909-1933). James married Erma Lee Carter (1918-2006) in 1937 and resided in Davie, NC. For a short time following Sandry's death, Ottie lived in Forsyth, NC doing contractor work, until his remarriage in June of 1910. During that time, we suspect little James was cared for by Ottie's mother and sibling sisters, which is further confirmed by a small article in the Mocksville newspaper on 13 Jul 1910. James is buried at Green Meadows Baptist Church Cemetery, Mocksville, Davie, NC.

In June of 1910, Ottie remarried to Julia Camilla Sprinkle, with whom they had five known children: William Jackson (1911-1985), who married Edith Rebecca Shutt (1917-2017) on 26 Oct 1940 and resided in Davie, NC. William is buried at Advance UMC Cemetery, Advance, Davie, NC.

Martha Mildred (1913-1992), who married Cletus Leo Sowers (1917-1981) on 09 Aug 1941 and resided in Forsyth, NC. Martha is buried at Good Hope UMC Cemetery, Reedy Creek, Davidson, NC.

Oren Daniel (1914-1984), who married Donreath Harvey (1919-1991) on 09 Aug 1941 and resided in Forsyth, NC. Oren is buried at Parklawn Memorial Park, Winston-Salem, Forsyth, NC.

Elmer Thomas (1916-2000), who married Sarah Everhart (1920-aft 2000) on 25 Nov 1943 and resided in Davie, NC. Elmer is buried at Cornatzer Baptist Church Cemetery, Mocksville, Davie, NC.

Harvey Harold (1923-1994), who married Nancy Ruth Holder (1932-2002) and resided in Davie, NC. Harvey is buried at Advance UMC Cemetery, Advance, Davie, NC.

Research Note:

The newspaper article referred to about Ottie letting his mother care for little James was written as follows, "*Mr. and Mrs. O. D. Zimmerman of Winston, spent two days in Davie last week with his mother, Mrs. Sarah Zimmerman, and took his little babe by his first wife home with them.*" This also helps confirm the 1910 Census of Ottie [Oddie] being in Winston-Salem as a boarder, enumerated in April, prior to his marriage in June.

Zimmerman, Pearl Elizabeth (1891 - 1957)

Person Note:

From Pearl's marriage to William Byerly, they had eight known children, possibly more: Mary Lea *Freedle* (1911-1980), Clarence Jackson (1916-1997), Ethel Mae *Freedle* (1917-2003), Elsie Grace *Hege* (1918-2017), Jane Marie *Hanes* (1922-2024), William Albert (1924-2009), Pauline Elizabeth *Everhart* (1927-L), Ruby Virginia *Freedle* (1930-L).

Zimmerman, Pearl Virginia (1894 - 1945)

Person Note:

From her marriage to George T Smith, they had no known children. Their nephews, Robert and Henry, can be found living with them on the 1920 Census. And, likewise, from her marriage to Robert M Sharp, they had no known children. There are indications they may have adopted children, but the records have not been located, and could be confused with children from some of Roberts previous marriages.

Zimmerman, Rachel Esther (1931 - 2016)

Person Note:

From her marriage to Irvin, they had three known children: Linda Lake *Powers* (1950-U), Christy *Marlowe* (195x-U), Melinda *White-Spell* (195x-U)

Zimmerman, Ramona Graves (1937 - 2007)

Person Note:

From her marriage to Carlton Gentry, they had one known son, Steve Michael Gentry (1954-L) of Phenix City, AL.

Research Note:

Obituary: Obituary (on-line), Sigler Funeral Home, Lucedale, MS:

Funeral services were held for Ramona Graves Gentry, 70, of Lucedale, September 9, 2007, at 3:00 p.m. at Bexley Baptist Church.

Interment followed in the Bexley Baptist Church Cemetery with Rev. Larry Havard officiating the

services.

Born in North Carolina and a retired waitress, she died September 7.

She is survived by her husband, Carlton Gentry of Panama City, Fla.; son, Steve Michael Gentry of Panama City, Fla.; granddaughter, Michelle Kellough of North Charleston, SC; grandson Brian Gentry of Germany; two great granddaughters, Laurel Kellough and Emma Kellough, both of North Charleston, SC; three sisters, Jewel Spencer of Roxboro, NC., Fay Guin of Lucedale and Francis Oliver of Charlotte, NC; four brothers, Oscar Clark of Durham, NC., Bill (Luna) Clark of Lugoff, SC, Thomas (Jeanette) Clark and Danny (Sylvia) Clark, both of Roxboro, NC; aunt Naomi Mims of Durham, NC and special friends, Frank and Joyce Melton and Dorothy Dickerson, all of Roxboro, NC.

She was preceded in death by her parents, John Henry Zimmerman and Ruth Mable (Chisenhall) Zimmerman.

Sigler Funeral Home was in charge of arrangements. Published in the George County Times, September 2007. Submitted by Betty R Marshall.

Zimmerman, Regina Elizabeth (1767 - 1844)

Person Note:

From her marriage to Jacob Miller, they had one known child, John Benjamin (1794-1852).

Zimmerman, Rosa Mae (1895 - 1992)

Person Note:

From her marriage to Marvin, they had seven known children: John Marvin (1917-2017), Nannie Elizabeth *Hege* (1918-2010), Violet Dale *Foust* (1921-2015), Guy Zimmerman (1922-2018), Calvin Coolidge "Hank" (1924-1988), Belvin Leroy (1930-1987), Travis Flay (1932-L).

Zimmerman, Sally (1832 - 1887)

Person Note:

It is believed that Sally (Sarah S) married Charles Stewart in Davidson, NC sometime shortly after her fathers death, likely about 1852. However, at this time no definitive records of their marriage have been located. But, based on that assumption, there are several records of children whose records indicate their parents were a Sally Zimmerman and Charles Stewart. Since we cannot link these children to any other Zimmerman, it is most likely our Sally.

It appears that Charles served in the Civil War. There were several Charles Stewart's from the same area of North Carolina that served, and segregating their records and determining which is which is quite time consuming. We believe that our Charles either died or deserted and subsequently died and returned to Davidson for burial, or at least a memorial stone erected. His grave marker is found in the same cemetery as Sally and her son, Charles Henry. Since Sally started using the her maiden name after 1870, we can assume the reason was either for legal reasons based on the uncertainty of Charles' death, or for her distancing herself if he had deserted. Either way, she returned to her maiden surname, while the children retained their fathers surname.

The three known children were: Ellen Catherine *Stewart* (1853-1926), Charles Henry (1857-1908), Sarah Nancy Jane *Gardner* (1858-1936). Both Ellen and Sarah NJ are buried in Bethlehem Cemetery, Davidson, NC. Charles is buried in the same as his mother, Old Vernon Baptist Church Cemetery, Davidson, NC.

Research Note:

Sally is mentioned in her fathers probate in 1851 as being a minor - "*That Jesse Zimmerman, Daniel Zimmerman, Eliza Byerly (wife of Hiram Byerly) of full age, and Anne, Sally, Betsey, Thomas, Jackson and Susan Zimmerman infants of tender years are his heirs at law.*" Hence, we can conclude she was born after 1832, and assuming the children were listed approximately by their ages, that making the third child. Her 1850 Census, living with her parents, states she is 18 years old, making her birth year about 1832. Note that there is a little star mark to the left of her entry, probably indicating she was the informant, making her age more trustworthy. However, no records have been located to confirm her exact birth year.

Although her gravestone name is Sarah S Zimmerman, we believe this to be Sally because she is buried directly beside her son Charles Henry A Stewart, she being row 4, plot 19, he being being row 4, plot 18. Her husband Charles is also buried in the same cemetery, but apart from the rest. The obituaries of her two daughters both state her name as Sarah Zimmerman Stewart; her son's does not state his family.

Zimmerman, Shelby Jean (1938 - 1992)

Person Note:

From her marriage to James Penn "JP", they had three known children: Donna Jean *Snyder* (1958-L), James Penn Jr (1961-2000), Jeffrey Henry (1966-2018).

Research Note:

Shelby Jean died early from esophageal cancer and its complications, attended at Person Community Hospital in Roxboro, Person, NC. Her death certificate named she was to be buried at Calvary UM Church, Halifax County, VA.

Zimmerman, Susan (1844 - 1851)

Person Note:

Susan's life remains a mystery. Although she appears on her parents 1850 Census and in her fathers probate in 1851, she does not appear on any records afterward. A thorough manual search of all Davidson County marriages between 1850-1865 does not find her listed. Nor do we find her in any death, probate, cemetery or obituary records.

Research Note:

Susan is the last child mentioned in her fathers probate in 1851 as being a minor - "*That Jesse Zimmerman, Daniel Zimmerman, Eliza Byerly (wife of Hiram Byerly) of full age, and Anne, Sally, Betsey, Thomas, Jackson and Susan Zimmerman infants of tender years are his heirs at law.*" Susan is listed on her parents 1850 Census, 6 years old. Yet, she is not listed on her mothers 1860 Census, when she would have been roughly 16 years old. Currently, no one has been able to determine if she died or married.

Zimmerman, Susan Carrie (1875 - 1957)

Person Note:

From her marriage to Jesse, they had eleven known children, eight of which lived to adulthood: Arthur Vestal (1895-1981), Daniel Jennings (1896-1932), Dewey Cletus (1898-1972), Alexander (1900-1912), Sadie Ovella *Benfield-Godbee* (1902-1969), Gurla Lois *Wyatt* (1905-1972), Mitchell Odell (1907-1975), Infant Son (1911-1911), Lydia Sue *Robbins* (1911-2007), Minnie Mae *Ratlidge-Phelps* (1912-1987), Gilmer Nathaniel (1913-2005), Infant Son (1916-1916).

Research Note:

Her daughter, Sadie Ovella, was a bit hard to trace. After she marries once, we later find a divorce record in Dade, Florida in the 1940's, and then she appears on the 1950 Census with her parents, age 48, last name Godby [Godbee], with her husband Lonnie, no children listed. From that census, we are then able to locate her again in Florida.

Zimmerman, Tab Marion (1892 - 1970)

Research Note:

Marion enlisted in service during WWI and was part of the 32nd Division, 128th Infantry Division, Company H, which was incorporated into the existing 32nd Division that existed prior to WWI. A good brief summary from Wikipedia is as follows: "*After a period of intensive training, the Wisconsin Guardsmen were redesignated as the 128th Infantry, assigned to the 32nd Division and sent to France. In the closing months of the war, the 128th Infantry participated in several major campaigns including Alsace, Aisne-Marne, Oise-Aisne and Meuse-Argonne. For their fury in combat, the nickname "Les Terribles" or "The Terrible Ones" was given to them by the French. As they pierced the famed Hindenburg Line, the 32d Infantry Division became known as the "Red Arrow" Division - a name that has remained to the present day and is reflected in shoulder patch.*" See also attachment created by *32nd-Division.org*.

Zimmerman, Tellie Low (1895 - 1968)

Person Note:

From her marriage to James, they had one known child, Cleo Mae *Thomas* (1915-2006), who first married Donald Jennings Monroe (1915-1971) on 21 Jun 1939 in Danville, VA. Cleo later married Alton Bradley Thomas (1908-2003) on 22 Dec 1946 in Morristown, Morris, NJ. Both Cleo and Alton are buried at Magnolia Cemetery, Elon, Alamance, NC. They had no known children.

Research Note:

All of Tellie's records maintain she was born in Nov 1895, which of course makes it impossible that Jackson Zimmerman was her father, since he died in Mar 1894. On her marriage license, she lists her father as L A Bradwell. On her 1900 Census, her mother does not indicate that she is not a biological child. Hence, her biological father, being L A Bradwell, means Tellie was born of her sister

Cornelia out of wedlock. And, the only L A Bradwell in Davie County at the time, about 1894, was our Louis Alexander Bradwell (1877-1970), age 17 at the time of Tellie's conception, who later married Tellie's older sister, Cornelia Albertine Zimmerman, in 1906. That would make Tellie the foster child of Sarah, not a biological child. Tellie does go to live with Cornelia and Louis, as indicated by the 1910 Census. Oddly, they list Tellie as "sister-in-law", which is likely what everyone was going by at the time to carry on the secret that had been told in the past. All of this is also why we do not find any record of Tellie's birth in the hand written birth records of Davie County under either surname. Interestingly, in the 1930 Census, Tellie's daughter Cleo is double enumerated, once at Tellie's home and again at the Cornelia's home where she is listed as a "niece", meaning the relationship is not fully revealed.

Zimmerman, Thomas (1837 - 1863)

Person Note:

Thomas served in the Civil War, enlisting on 29 Oct 1861 in Davie, NC and mustering in to Capt. Clements Co. (Co. H), 1st Regiment, Wise Cavalry [Legion] of Virginia. His Company was later consolidated into Co. B, 10th VA Cavalry, mustering out 26 Feb 1863 in Lynchburg, VA while sick. He had to remain in Lynchburg, admitted to the hospital where he died of "disease", what was likely Typhoid Fever. Most likely Thomas participated in many military actions, as his cavalry served mostly in northern Virginia during one of the most notable periods of the War, although he just missed their battle in Gettysburg in July of 1863. Toward the end of their participation, the 10th Regiment was forced to surrender at Appomattox in April of 1865, with 3 officers and 19 men captured, but all others escaping.

Thomas apparently had time to inform his family of his impending death while sick in the Lynchburg hospital. His death record from Lynchburg indicates he was not buried there, but removed to Lexington, NC by his brother-in-law Matthew Markland, was brought back to Davie, NC, likely buried at Elbaville UMC Cemetery, where Thomas' parents were buried. Matthew also helped to administer Thomas' probate in Davie County. His probate was settled rather quickly in April of 1863, with the simple sale of his home and clothing for \$200. Matthew Markland was not only older, but well educated and experienced in the ways of getting things done. His removal of Thomas from Lynchburg was quite an accomplishment for that time period.

Research Note:

Thomas is mentioned in her fathers probate in 1851 as being a minor - "*That Jesse Zimmerman, Daniel Zimmerman, Eliza Byerly (wife of Hiram Byerly) of full age, and Anne, Sally, Betsey, Thomas, Jackson and Susan Zimmerman infants of tender years are his heirs at law.*"

While there is no way to know, Thomas may have enlisted out of anger following the death of his eldest brother, George Jesse, at Camp Jones, VA in September of 1861. Although G. Jesse died of Typhoid Fever, there may have been no way for the family to know the cause of death by October, just that G. Jesse had died while enlisted.

The death and burial records for the Lynchburg hospital were usually quite specific if a burial took place, naming the plot number, line number and lot number, as well as the coffin size. Thomas' record did not include anything but his coffin size, and only stated "*Thomas Zimmerman Co B 1s VA Cavalry was removed to Lexington N.C 106 R Feb 26th 1863 5ft 10 X 18*".

Zimmerman, Thomas Daniel (1802 - 1851)

Research Note:

Anna Susannah Folz, his wife, would have been his first cousin once removed, which was not unusual in that period.

Research of Barry Whitfield. Note that many updates to the children of Thomas have been discovered since this was written. <https://barrywhitfield8.wixsite.com/home/zimmerman>: "*Thomas Daniel Zimmerman* was born on September 21, 1802, in Stokes County, North Carolina. The oldest of the known children of Daniel Thomas and Elisabeth Knauss.*"

Thomas appears in the 1830 census as head of household and is living in Davidson County. The data in that census lists 1 male between 20 and 29, 2 males under 5, 1 female between 20 and 29, and 1 female under 5. Based on the information we have for the birth years of Thomas, Susan, Jesse, Daniel, and Eliza they each fit the data in this census. In the 1840 Census Thomas is living in Davie County, North Carolina. It lists 1 male between 30 and 39, 2 males between 10 and 14, 2 males under 5, 1 female between 30 and 39, 2 females between 10 and 14, 2 females between 5 and 9. Based on the information of the known children for Thomas, the family fits the data in the

census record. However, there is 1 male between 15 to 19 and 1 female between 20 and 29 who does not fit within Thomas's family.

Thomas appears in the 1830 census as head of household and is living in Davidson County. In the 1840 census, he is living in Davie County. The 1850 census lists Thomas, Susan, Daniel, Sally, Elizabeth, Thomas, Jackson, and Susan. According to posts by other researchers, article #1117 in *The Davie County Heritage Book*, lists Thomas and Susan's children as Elizabeth Ann, born August 27, 1835, Daniel, born January 12, 1828, Anna Eliza, born August 29, 1829, Sally, born in 1832, Thomas, born in 1837, Jackson, born on December 12, 1840, and Susan, born in 1844. With the exception of Anna Eliza, the names in the Heritage book article match the 1850 census. It appears that the writer of the article was unaware of the probate records for the estate of Thomas which document the children of Thomas and Susan. The Heritage book article combines two daughters as one. Apparently, the writer's primary source was the 1850 census.

Within the probate records for Thomas, there are several documents that list the children of Thomas and Susan. From a record from the Davie County, Court of Pleas & Quarters Session, of the Feb. Term 1851, which states: "...Thomas Zimmerman hath lately died intestate in our said county of Davie. That Jesse Zimmerman, Daniel Zimmerman, Eliza Byerly (wife of Hiram Byerly) of full age, and Anne, Sally, Betsey, Thomas, Jackson and Susan Zimmerman infants of tender years are his heirs at law." A document from the May Term, 1851 states, "...Jesse & Daniel Zimmerman, Eliza Byerly (wife of Hiram Byerly) and Anne, Sally, Betsey, Thomas, Jackson and Susan Zimmerman (infants of tender years) are his heirs at law" (Francis Byerly Adm).

These documents clearly show that Thomas had at least nine children that survived him. It further shows that Elizabeth and Anne are two different daughters. In another document from the probate file, in the May Term 1851 Betsey is listed as Elizabeth. For the most part, the data in the 1830 and 1840 census records match the children listed in the probate records. In addition to listing his children, it appears they are listed according to age, with the possible exception of Anne. Her death certificate and tombstone list her birth year as 1835, which would make her the sixth child. However, several census records give her birth year 1833. Therefore, I believe it is at least possible that they are listed in order of birth.

Two of the three children that do not appear in the house of Thomas in the 1850 census do appear elsewhere. Jesse has moved to Caswell County and appears in the 1850 census in the household of William N. Kimbrough. There is an Anna Zimmerman age 21, living in the household of Elizabeth Peebles who is a neighbor of the Zimmermans. Anne is the only child I have not found in the 1850 census.

At the time of his death, Thomas owned 318¾ acres on the Yakin River in Davie County, North Carolina. A record from the Court of Pleas and Quarter from the May Term of 1851 tells us about the financial situation he left his family in. He owed over \$1850.00. "That the amount of sales and good notes on hand [unreadable] about \$622.05-while the debts already ascertained, consisting mostly of notes due, amounts to over \$1850.00..." (Francis Byerly Adm). That \$1850.00 would be the equivalent to about \$63,639.28 today ("U.S. Inflation Calculator"). We also learn that his tract of land was known as the home tract (Francis Byerly Adm). It was determined that the property must be sold in order to pay the debts. Susan was granted one-third of the property as the dower rights. This included eighty acres and the house and all the outbuildings. In April of 1852, the remainder of the property was sold at public auction and Daniel, Thomas and Susan's second child, was the highest bidder at eleven hundred and fourteen dollars. This was the remainder of the property, which was a total of three hundred and eighteen and three-quarter acres. On December 26, 1866, Daniel sold to his brother, Jackson, eighty-one acres for the amount of four hundred dollars ("Real Estate Conveyances," Davie).

George Jesse was born about 1826 in Davidson County. He moved to Caswell County and married Susan S. Kimbrough. Jesse and Susan were the parents of three maybe four children. Jesse died of febris typhoides on September 17, 1861, at Camp Jones Encampment in Prince William County, Virginia.

Daniel was born on January 12, 1828, in Davidson County and married first to Margaret Phillips, marriage bond dated June 9, 1852. Daniel and Margret had three children. After Margret died, his second marriage was to Phebe J. Shutt, marriage bond dated June 16, 1852. To Daniel and Phebe were born eight children. Daniel died on October 27, 1900, likely in Davie County.

Thomas and Susan's third child and oldest daughter, Anna Eliza was born August 29, 1829, in Davidson County. She married Hiram M. Byerly. Although I have not found any record of their marriage, they were married by 1851. Eliza and Hiram had nine children of which, seven lived to adulthood.

According to her grave marker, Annie was born on August 27, 1835. She married Matthew Markland, marriage bond dated March 21, 1853. Annie and Matthew were the parents of five children. Annie died on February 24, 1903.

Based on the 1850 census, Sally was born about 1832. So far, I have found no additional information about her. Elisabeth "Betsy" married twice. Her first marriage was to Greenbury "Berry" Call, marriage bond dated March 6, 1860. Betsy and Berry were the parents of one daughter. After the death of Berry, she married Dr. Milton Hobbs on December 27, 1875. Betsy and Milton were the parents of two sons.

Based on the 1850 and 1860 census records Thomas was born in 1837. However, based on his civil war record he would have been born in 1840. His brother, Jackson was born in 1840 so it is likely that Thomas was born in 1837. On October 29, 1861, in Davie County, he enlisted with W. B. Clement in the 10th Cavalry, Co. H, 1st Regiment Wise Cavalry. This Company was first named Captain Clement's Company and later Company H, 1st Regiment Wise Cavalry and then became known as Company B, 10th Regiment Virginia Cavalry. On February 26, 1863, in a hospital in Lynchburg Virginia, Thomas died. Like his oldest brother, he died of febris typhoides. According to Find A Grave, his body was shipped home. It appears that Thomas never married (Compiled Service Records: Thomas Zimmerman).

Jackson was born on December 12, 1840, likely in Davie County. On May 12, 1862, like his brother Thomas, he enlisted with W. B. Clement as a private in Co. B, 10 Regiment Virginia Cavalry. Sometime before February of 1863 something happened to his horse. He is later noted as being absent because he is on a detail for a horse.

After being captured at Appomattox Courthouse he was paroled on June 9, 1865, in Mocksville, North Carolina (Compiled Service Records: Jackson Zimmerman). A couple of years after returning home from the war, Jackson married Emily Bailey, marriage bond dated April 7, 1867. Emily died before 1870 and Jackson and his two-year-old daughter are living with his mother. On May 3, 1875, Jackson married Sarah Elizabeth Satterfield. Sarah and her 2-year-old daughter are living in the same neighborhood as the Zimmermans. Sarah and Jackson had four children. Jackson died on March 24, 1894. Thomas and Susan's youngest child, Susan was born about 1844. According to information in the 1850 census, she was born in Davidson County. However, we know that by 1840 the family was living in Davie County. Therefore, she was likely born in Davie County. To date, I have no other information about Susan. She appears in the 1850 census but is not with her mother in the 1860 census.

After Susan receives her dower share of the estate, she likely lives on the property for the remainder of her life. However, in the 1860 census, they are in a different township than in the later years. In the 1860 census, she is listed as head of the household with her two youngest sons living with her. In the 1870 census, Jackson is listed as the head of the household with Susan in the household. She does not appear in the 1880 census, so she apparently died sometime between 1870 and 1880.

In the 1860 census, Eliza and her family are living in the next dwelling after her mother. In the 1870 census, Jackson and his mother are in dwelling 151, Jackson's future wife is in dwelling 152, and Daniel and his family are in dwelling 153. Eliza and her family are in dwelling 160. In the 1880 census, Eliza and her family are in dwelling 59, and Daniel and his family are in dwelling 60 with Jackson and his family in dwelling 61. By 1900 two of Jackson's and one of Eliza's sons are also living nearby. There are many Zimmermans living in Davie County today. Most are likely descendants of Thomas and Susan.

Unlike his grandparents, with the exception of a few documents, there is little information about Thomas. Much of what we know comes from tertiary sources. Thomas married Susan surname unknown. Thus far, I have found no record of their marriage, but her name is documented in the probate records for Thomas. Some researchers list her as Anna Susannah Foltz, the daughter of John Jacob Foltz and Elizabeth Zimmerman. If Susan is the daughter of Elizabeth, she and Thomas*

are first cousins once removed. At this point, I have not found any documents to support Susan's parentage."

Zimmerman, Virginia Mae (1921 - 1999)

Person Note:

From her marriage to James, they had three known children: James Isaac Jr (1942-2021), Thomas Henry (1946-U), Jane Carol McGee (1950-1971).

Research Note:

A note about their son, James Isaac Jr from his memorial: *James Isaac "J.I." Smith, Jr. 78, of Caswell County, went to be with the Lord Wednesday September 8, 2021 at his home. Outside Funeral services will be conducted 3:00 P.M. Sunday September 12, 2021 at Concord Christian Church. Burial will be in the church Cemetery with law enforcement funeral honors provided by members of the Caswell, Alamance, and Rockingham County Sheriff's Offices . Masks and social distancing are requested by the family. Anyone attending the service may bring a chair. The family will see friends following the service in the fellowship hall of the church. A native of Caswell County, J.I. was born October 25, 1942 to the late James I. Smith Sr. and the late Virginia Zimmerman Smith and had lived most of his life in Caswell County. He was a graduate of Anderson School and lived in Reidsville in his early years where he worked for the Reidsville Police Department. He moved back to Caswell County where he farmed for a few years and was elected Sheriff of Caswell County in 1978 where he served until his retirement in 2002. While Sheriff he served on numerous state and local boards and was the chairman of the NC Sheriffs Training and Standards Commission for many years. He was a charter member of the Cherry Grove Volunteer Fire Department and was a former member of the Cherry Grove Ruritan Club. J.I. loved going to the beach and was passionate about fishing. He was preceded in death by his son: Mark I. Smith and his sister: Jane S. McGee. Survivors include his wife of 38 years: Wanda Potter Smith of the home, daughters: Carla S. Watson (Derek) of Reidsville, Betty Smith, and Cynthia S. Wrenn (Joey) both of Elon, brother: Rev. Thomas H. Smith (Sarah) of Asheboro, NC, grandchildren: Madelyn Watson, Savannah Watson, Laura Steele (Patrick), and Will Wrenn (Brittany) , great grandchildren: Nolan Steele and Elliott Steele, and numerous loving nieces and nephews. City Funeral Home is in charge of arrangements.*

Zimmerman, Washington Meachum (1866 - 1950)

Person Note:

Meachum and Ida had the following children: Sallie Estelle *Ripple* (1888-1973), Fred (1890-1897), Ethel H *Unstead* (1893-1982), Jessie Lee (1895-1896), Ella Mae *Norman* (1898-1947), Clyde Thomas (1901-1985), Robert Glenn (1905-1964), Webster Numa (1907-1999).

Research Note:

Interestingly, by the 1910 Census the family reports they have had eight children, six living. But, by accounting the children listed by researchers on FamilySearch, there are ten with seven living. The 1910 Census lists the following as living at home: Ethel H (17), Ella M (12), Clyde (9), Howard S (5), Neuma W (2). Missing would be Sallie E who married in 1909; Fred, Jesse Lee and Webb who would have died; Robert Glenn is unaccounted for and is likely the same child as Howard G. And, we find that Webb is the same as Neuma W. Hence, there were only eight born children, just as Ida had reported.

Zimmerman, Wilbert Monroe Jr (1926 - 2004)

Person Note:

From his marriage to Barbara Kent Austin, they had one known child, Michael (b. unknown).

Zimmerman, Wiley Ellis (1895 - 1968)

Person Note:

From Wiley's marriage to Annie, they had five known children, four which lived to adulthood: Infant Girl (1921-1921), Mary Jane *Ferris* (1923-2008), Georgia Pearson [never married] (1924-1997), Blanch Elizabeth *Stone* (1926-2018), Rebecca *Snyder* (1933-2019).

Research Note:

Wiley also applied for exemption from the WWI draft when he registered. But, there is no record of him ever actually serving, contrary to his brother Fred. He also listed his birth year as 1894, which matches his 1900 Census. But, the year 1895 is found on his Social Security application as well as his death certificate, his wife being informant at his death.
